

ARMED FORCES EPIDEMIOLOGY BOARD

6-7 December 2005

Day One

Pope Club
5504 Reilly Street
Pope Air Force Base

Fort Bragg, North Carolina 28307-5127

Reported by: Sandra DeGarmo Wise, CVR

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Serices, Inc.
P.O. Box 1345 - 302 Mason Street (28301)
Fayetteville, NC 28302
Phone (910) 323-4232 Fax (910) 485-6007
Toll Free 800-328-3747
www.starkingsreporting.com

1 PROCEEDINGS

2 DR. POLAND: Welcome all to the meeting of the
3 Armed Forces Epidemiological Board. We have a number of
4 important topics on our agenda today, so why don't we get
5 started. Ms. Embrey, would you call the meeting to
6 order?

7 MS. EMBREY: Absolutely. Thank you, Dr.
8 Poland. As the Designated Federal Official for the Armed
9 Forces Epidemiological Board, a Federal Advisory
10 Committee to the Secretary of Defense, which serves as a
11 continuing scientific advisory body to the Assistant
12 Secretary of Defense for Health Affairs and the Surgeons
13 General of the Military Department, I hereby call this
14 meeting to order. COL Maul, wherever you are, please
15 accept my appreciation for your willingness to host this
16 meeting on our behalf, and the outstanding support that
17 you and your staff have given us to enable us to have
18 this meeting here today.

19 DR. POLAND: Thank you, Ms. Embrey. Before we
20 go around the table and introduce ourselves, I do want to
21 recognize our new members and one returning for whom this
22 is their first meeting. The first is a friend and
23 colleague at Kaplan who presented to the Board at San
24 Diego a year ago, and joins us from the Division of
25 Epidemiology at the University of Minnesota School of
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Public Health in Minniapolis.

2 His honors and awards are numerous, but a
3 small selection include an International Service Citation
4 from the American Heart Association, several honorary
5 memberships in foreign medical societies, many occasions
6 as a guest lecturer, and the National Award of Merit from
7 the American Heart Association.

8 Ed, welcome.

9 (Applause.)

10 DR. POLAND: We also have with us Dr. Kevin
11 McNeill who comes to us from Mississippi, where he serves
12 as the state epidemiologist, as director of the
13 Mississippi Public Health Laboratory and the principal
14 investigator of the CDC bioterrorism Preparedness
15 Cooperative.

16 Dr. McNeill received the U.S. Army Legion of
17 Merit Award and the WRAIR Director's Award in 1999, and
18 also served as Chief of Preventative Medicine Service at
19 Eisenhower Army Medical Center, and again at Fort Sam
20 Houston and then at Fort Jackson and here at Fort Bragg.

21 Dr. McNeill, welcome.

22 (Applause.)

23 DR. POLAND: Our third new member with us
24 today is Dr. Joseph Silva, Jr. Dr. Silva currently
25 serves as Dean Emeritus at the U.C. Davis School of Medicine. He
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 has previously served as professor and chairman of
2 internal medicine at U.C. Davis, as professor of medicine
3 at the University of Michigan Medical School and as a
4 lecturer at the University of Texas, San Antonio.

5 In addition to his academic appointments he
6 served as a consultant for Kaiser-Permanente Hospital for
7 the VA hospitals in Ann Arbor and northern California,
8 and as staff physician at the U.S. Air Force Medical
9 Center at Lackland. He's received numerous awards and
10 honors from medical societies and hospital associations.

11 Joe, welcome.

12 DR. SILVA: Thank you.

13 (Applause.)

14 DR. POLAND: Last, but certainly not least,
15 we have our returning member, Dr. Adil Shamoo. Some of
16 you may remember Dr. Shamoo from approximately a year ago
17 when he served as a consultant on the Board. We are very
18 pleased that he has been able to rejoin us. He is
19 currently serving as editor-in-chief and accountability
20 and research at the University of Maryland School of
21 Medicine. Recent assignments include consultant, Friends
22 Research Institute in Baltimore, Maryland; a member of
23 National Human Research Protection Advisement Committee;
24 Professor and former chairman Department of Biochemistry
25 and molecular biology.

 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 That one makes my palms sweat.

2 (Laughter)

3 DR. POLAND: University of Maryland, School
4 of Medicine. And member of the center for biomedical
5 ethics, University of Maryland. Dr. Shamoo comes to the
6 U.S. from Bagdad, Iraq in the 1960s and has established
7 himself as a expert in medical ethics.

8 Welcome back.

9 (Applause.)

10 DR. POLAND: Now if we could go around the
11 room and introduce ourselves. We certainly have an
12 impressive gathering of military, academic, and civilian
13 medical minds here today. Ms. Embrey, we'll get started
14 with you.

15 MS. EMBREY: I'm Ellen Embrey, I'm with the
16 Department of Defense and I'm glad to be here.

17 DR. PARKINSON: Good morning, Mike Parkinson
18 with Lumenos.

19 DR. BLAZER: Dan Blazer, good morning, from
20 Duke, just up the road.

21 MR. SHAMOO: Adil Shamoo.

22 MR. BAKER: Sue Baker from Johns Hopkins
23 School of Public Health.

24 DR. LEDNAR: Wade Lednar, Eastman Kodak.

25 DR. BROWN: I am Mark Brown. I'm from the
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Department of Veteran's Affairs.

2 CPT NAITO: Neil Naito from Uniform Surgeons
3 University.

4 COL UNDERWOOD: Paula Underwood, Army Surgeon
5 Generals Office.

6 CDR CARPENTER: David Carpenter, Canadian
7 Forces Medical Liaison Officer.

8 DR. GRAY: Greg Gray, University of Iowa,
9 College of Public Health.

10 DR. HALPERIN: Bill Halperin, New Jersey
11 Medical School, Department of Health.

12 DR. MCNEILL: Kevin McNeill from the
13 Mississippi Department of Health.

14 DR. LEMASTERS: Grace Lemasters, College of
15 Medicine, University of Cincinnati.

16 DR. CATTANI: Jackie Cattani, School of
17 Public Health from the University of South Florida,
18 Tampa.

19 DR. OXMAN: Mike Oxman, University of
20 California, San Diego, and the VA Medical Center in San
21 Diego.

22 DR. SILVA: Joe Silva.

23 DR. LAUDER: Tamara Lauder, Medicine Rehab,
24 St. Germain, Wisconsin.

25 DR. KAPLAN: Ed Kaplan, University of
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Minnsota.

2 COL GIBSON: Roger Gibson, Executive Secretary,
3 Armed Force Epi Board.

4 DR. POLAND: Greg Poland, Mayo Clinic
5 College of Medicine, Rochester, Minnesota.

6 CPT JOHNSTON: Richard Johnston, British
7 Liaison Officer.

8 MAJ KILIAN: Dennis Kilian, Joint Staff.

9 CDR MCMILLAN: David McMillan, Headquarters,
10 Marine Corps.

11 LTC SNEDECOR: Mike Snedecor, Air Force
12 Surgeon Generals Office.

13 CPT KILBANE: I'm Ed Kilbane. I'm from the
14 Bureau of Medicine and Surgery from the U.S. Navy.

15 LCDR SCHWARTZ: I'm LCDR Erica Schwartz, I'm
16 the Coast Guard Preventative Medicine Liaison.

17 LTC HACHEY: Wayne Hachey, DoD Public
18 Affairs.

19 (The audience members introduced themselves.)

20 DR. POLAND: I also want to thank, COL Maul
21 and his staff at Fort Bragg and Pope Air Force Base for
22 hosting this meeting of the Armed Forces Epidemiology
23 Board.

24 Our distinguished guest here with us this
25 morning is Dr. Mullick from AFIP. She will be later.
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Thank you all for attending. COL Gibson has
2 some administrative remarks before we begin the morning
3 session.

4 COL GIBSON: I also want to thank COL Maul for
5 hosting this meeting. He's done a wonderful job of
6 putting together an excellent tour of Fort Bragg. He's
7 going to have some wonderful words about Fort Bragg in
8 just a few minutes.

9 I particularly want to thank LTC Ponce. Renee
10 helped us put this meeting together. She was our point
11 person down here at Bragg for the meeting, and did a
12 wonderful job. Very, very helpful.

13 Also thanks for Marcy Newberry here at the
14 Pope Club for coordinating the conference space and the
15 support from the club.

16 We get four continuing education credits for
17 the meeting here today. To receive the credits you need
18 to sign the physician's attendance roster today, since
19 this is the day we are going to get the credits, and
20 complete the evaluation form for the meeting, and hand it
21 in tomorrow.

22 I want to inform everyone that this is a
23 transcribed meeting. Before speaking, please state your
24 name so the transcriber can keep track of who has said
25 what. And then the meeting transcripts will be available
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 on the AFEB website in a few weeks, as soon as we get it
2 back from the transcriber. And the slides will be posted
3 also on the AFEB website. We have a limited number of
4 hard copies of the slides back here, but all of the
5 slides, as soon as the briefers bless them, they will go
6 up on the AFEB website. Please sign the attendance
7 roster as well, if you haven't done that already.

8 Tonight we are eating dinner as a -- the Board
9 is eating dinner at the Huske Hardware House and Brew
10 Club, in historic downtown Fayetteville. A wonderful
11 place. So it's open to all attendees, and if we could
12 get a quick show of hands on how many are going
13 to come to dinner with us tonight, I would really
14 appreciate it.

15 (Show of hands.)

16 COL GIBSON: For this meeting we'll have
17 refreshments available both morning and the afternoon.
18 We have a catered working lunch for all the attendees.
19 It's \$6.95. It will be right here at the Pope Club. If
20 you don't want to eat with us, there are other places on
21 base, both on Fort Bragg and on Pope where you can get
22 pizza and other types of food.

23 The tour tomorrow, the tour is going to run
24 just a little longer than we originally planned. We
25 thought we would back here by 3:00. It will probably be
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 a little closer to 4:00. Those of you who have to leave
2 early, we will have cars following that can bring us back
3 here. We are going to a jump site and watch parachuting,
4 and according to Renee, we have some other events, such
5 as hand grenades and a few other things that we will be
6 able to see. If you could, give me a quick show of hands
7 on how many plan on going on the tour with us tomorrow.

8 (Show of hands.)

9 COL GIBSON: Severine wanted me to remind you,
10 if you want to get your coats out of this area, they have
11 got a coat closet back here. She'll come around and pick
12 them up. Just raise your hand or take your coat to her.
13 She'll be happy to take care of it.

14 Finally, the next AFEB meeting will be July
15 21st and 22nd -- excuse me, February 21st, 22nd. That's
16 the third Tuesday and Wednesday of February. Portsmouth
17 Naval Hospital in Norfolk will be hosting the meeting.
18 The tentative agenda includes population health and
19 emerging infectious issues, and some discussion of
20 traumatic brain injury. For more information, check the
21 AFEB website.

22 DR. POLAND: Before we get to the introduction
23 of speakers, what I would like to do and the Board hasn't
24 done for a while, is have everybody stand for one minute
25 of solemn silence to recognize our fellow citizens who
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 have fallen in service to their county. I would like us
2 to stand for a minute silently to reflect on that, and
3 also to sort of quiet our minds as we get ready to do the
4 important work that is before us.

5 (All stand for a moment of silence.)

6 DR. POLAND: Thank you all very much. A
7 small way in which you can remember certainly the last
8 full measure of sacrifice that has been made on our and
9 many other people's behalf.

10 Okay, our first speaker, COL Maul, wanted to
11 take a few minutes to welcome the Board to Fort Bragg.
12 Thank you, Col Maul.

13 COL MAUL: Good morning. I generally don't
14 like podiums, that is why I am moving around. Come on,
15 the Huske Hardware Store is a nice restaurant. Just
16 because it used to be a hardware store, you'll have a
17 good time there. And please take note of renovations
18 that are ongoing in downtown Fayetteville. It really is
19 a historic place and various groups are doing a lot of
20 great things to update it and so forth.

21 On behalf of MG Packet, the Acting Corp
22 Commander of XVIII Airborne Corps and Fort Bragg, and the
23 highly esteemed soldiers and civilian employees of Womack Army
24 Medical Center, I would like to welcome you all. Ms.
25 Embrey, members of the Board, other attendees, welcome
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 you all to our corner of North Carolina.

2 I am the commanding officer of Womack Army
3 Medical Center; have been there now for about 17 months.
4 Came here from being the Command Surgeon at U.S. Central
5 Command, where I got to know Ms. Embrey extremely well.
6 We worked very closely on working some tough force
7 protection issues for our soldiers, sailors, airmen,
8 marines, coast guard deployed in the CENCOM AOR.

9 I am especially pleased that the rain stopped
10 from yesterday, so that you all have an opportunity to
11 witness firsthand the trademark Carolina blue sky here.
12 We're very proud of that.

13 Before I go any further though, I would like
14 to show you a little video that we had made locally, as a
15 matter of fact, that we just took ownership of about a
16 little over a month ago. It's a marketing video for
17 Womack and pun intended, it's bragging about Womack. So
18 if we could run the video and I will close up with a few
19 comments afterward.

20 Can we back it up to the beginning. We're
21 way into the meat of this. Murphy is always with us.

22 (Video played.)

23 COL MAUL: That gives a little snapshot
24 about things we do. But in addition to our three main
25 activities of providing high quality health care to our
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 beneficiaries, supporting the global war on terrorism,
2 and executing premiere training programs, we are also
3 looking ahead. And I am not talking about specifically
4 at BRAC, although that is pretty much the buzz word at
5 DoD these days. Even before BRAC, we are getting into
6 the reorganization of the 82d Airborne Division now in
7 concert with the Army's Campaign Plan. We are also going
8 through transformation of the Special Operations Forces
9 and so forth. And also some relocation of forces and
10 units from Europe to Fort Bragg.

11 So put all of that together in the next five
12 physical years, the Army's largest troop population is
13 going to get even larger. We are anticipating about
14 another, in round figures, I know these numbers are
15 subject to change, about ten to 11,000, 12,000 active
16 duty forces coming in, and about 25,000 total
17 beneficiaries with their family members, so forth. So
18 bottom line there I think, is as long as there's a U.S.
19 Army, there will be a Fort Bragg. And as long as there's
20 a Fort Bragg, there will be a Womack Army Medical Center.
21 So we are making plans now to support that increase in
22 population.

23 I will tell you, though, that even before
24 modular transformation, BRAC, and all of these sorts of
25 things, Fort Bragg has continued to grow. On your tour
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 you will notice several construction projects on the
2 installation. That was preprogrammed to the tune of
3 about 200 million dollars a year for the next five years,
4 a billion dollars total, to either put into new
5 construction or renovate old buildings on the post, and
6 so forth. So in addition to a tremendously high opstempo
7 supporting the Global War on Terrorism and everything that
8 goes with that, it is a busy place anyway. You will get a
9 glimpse of that too when you visit some of the training sites
10 and that type of thing. So the point is, never a dull minute at
11 Fort Bragg. We are happy to be here, and we are happy to have
12 you here, and we just wish you the best in the next few
13 days, and hope you enjoy your stay on Fort Bragg. Don't
14 be shy. If there is anything you need to know, want to
15 know, would like to know, I have empowered Renee back
16 there, COL Ponce to answer any and all questions.

17 (Laughter.)

18 COL MAUL: She will have an answer. It may
19 not be the right one, but in all seriousness, please
20 enjoy yourselves here. We do welcome you to Fort Bragg.
21 Come back and see us when you can spend more time here.
22 We've got lots to show you if you're interested,
23 especially at Womack. I don't believe that is on your
24 tour agenda, but please come back any time. We will walk
25 you through that too. I'll be glad to show it off.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Now, before I give up the microphone, any
2 questions that I could answer for you right now?

3 (No response.)

4 COL MAUL: Okay. Hearing none, ma'am, thank
5 you for bringing the Board to Fort Bragg, and enjoy your
6 stay. Thanks a lot.

7 (Applause.)

8 DR. POLAND: Thank you COL Maul. On behalf
9 of the entire Board and the Office of the Assistant
10 Secretary of Defense for Health Affairs, we would like to
11 present a Plaque and Certificate of Appreciation. We
12 would also like to present LTC Ponce with a Certificate
13 of Appreciation and an AFEB coin for her outstanding work
14 in helping to coordinate this meeting.

15 So presented to COL Ronald A. Maul and staff
16 at the Womack Army Medical Center at Fort Bragg, North
17 Carolina, in appreciation for your key support during the
18 December 2005 meeting of the AFEB. Thank you.

19 COL MAUL: Thank you so much. I appreciate
20 it.

21 (Applause.)

22 DR. POLAND: The Office of the Secretary of
23 Defense presents this Certificate of Appreciation to LTC
24 Renee Ponce for superb leadership, excellent
25 organizational skills and outstanding professional
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 knowledge and willingness to assist and cooperate in all
2 issues supporting the Armed Forces Epidemiological Board,
3 December 2005 meeting. So LTC Ponce, thank you.

4 LTC PONCE: My pleasure, thanks a lot.

5 (Applause.)

6 DR. POLAND: This morning we will hear a
7 series of presentations related to the occupational
8 health and environmental implications of chemical
9 munitions. There is a question before the Board
10 requiring an official recommendation. That question is
11 under Tab 2.

12 To start us off we have COL Peter Cooper,
13 Acting Director of Operations, U.S. Army Chemical
14 Materials Agency, at the Aberdeen Proving Grounds. COL
15 Cooper will present the question to the Board.

16 Welcome, COL Cooper.

17 COL COOPER: Thank you. I tried to do my
18 homework and do my G2 and figure out what you all did and
19 what the Board was. I didn't even know there was an AFEB
20 until about two months ago. I would like to thank you up
21 front for your service to our nation. I think that what
22 you are doing here is important as evidenced by how we
23 opened the session in remembering our fallen comrades.
24 So again, thank you very much.

25 I'm here to open the first topic and actually
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 request the Board's support. And so in order to do that,
2 I need to tell you a little bit about who we are and what
3 we do. As I look at the make up of the Board, I realize
4 that you may not understand what the Chemical Materials
5 Agency is. Again, I'm COL Pete Cooper. I am the Acting
6 Director of Operations of the Chemical Materials Agency.
7 The Chemical Materials Agency has been charged by our
8 country and has the national imperative to safely and
9 securely store the nation's stockpiled chemical weapons.

10 Just to give you an order of magnitude of
11 what we're talking about, the original stockpile of the
12 nation's chemical munitions was in the order of 30,000
13 agent tons. That is just the weight of the agent, not
14 the weight of the munitions. At one of our sites,
15 Desert Chemical Depot, we have destroyed over one
16 million individual items of munitions already. And in
17 the inventory and still remaining in the inventory is
18 over 1.8 million individual items of chemical munitions.
19 So we are talking about a very large stockpile that is
20 managed by tens of hundreds of both Department of Defense
21 civilians. We only have about 20 total soldiers, and
22 tens of hundreds of contractors under the employment of
23 the Chemical Materials Agency. So that is the Chemical
24 Material Agency and the magnitude of what we're talking
25 about. You will hear more about this as we get into the
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 topic later.

2 What brings me here today is actually an
3 article in the American Journal of Public Health titled
4 "Mortality in U.S. Army Gulf War Veterans exposed to 1991
5 Khamisiyah Chemical Munitions Destruction," by Tim
6 Bullman, et al, August 2005.

7 In March 1991 two large Iraqi weapons stored
8 at Khamisiyah -- excuse me -- two large Iraqi weapon
9 storage sites in Khamisiyah, Iraq, were destroyed by the
10 United States Army. It was later discovered that there
11 were chemical warfare agents (Sarin and cyclosarin)
12 present in both intact and damaged rockets. The article
13 postulates an association between extremely low level
14 short-term exposures to the down-wind plume following
15 chemical munitions destruction at Khamisiyah and
16 increased risk of brain cancer.

17 If this is true, the association could have
18 profound effects on U.S. Army Chemical Material Agency
19 mission to safely destroy -- safely store and destroy
20 these chemical munitions. The potential for increased
21 risk to workers, the public, could require changes to
22 demilitarization design, personal protection equipment,
23 medical surveillance, environmental monitoring and
24 chemical and accident, or instance response. All of our
25 sites are surrounded by local communities, so we are not
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 only talking about the safety of our local community --
2 of our workers, but also to our surrounding local
3 community.

4 In light of these concerns raised by this
5 article, the chemical Materials Agency would like the
6 Board to consider taking three questions on for us, and
7 helping us understand the science and the biology behind
8 what the article speculates.

9 Our three questions are, we would like you to
10 comment on the conclusions presented by the authors,
11 particularly with respect to biological plausibility of
12 an association between the low-dose short-term chemical
13 munitions exposure and brain cancer.

14 Does the evidence presented by Bullman
15 constitute sufficient evidence to warrant modifications
16 in current occupational health processes and
17 environmental safety measures for chemical agents?

18 If more research is needed in this area, how
19 should the research plan be structured in order to most
20 efficiently test the hypothesis while minimizing the risk
21 to workers and the public, time spent and resources
22 expended? Which organization is best suited to lead this
23 effort?

24 Let me just leave one final comment with the
25 Board. Just as our soldiers, I don't mean to make a
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 direct comparison to the soldiers, but as our soldiers
2 are fighting the war on terrorism, we have a very
3 dedicated population of civilian and contract employees
4 who are every day entering igloos, moving munitions
5 around, and working the national imperative to rid our
6 nation of these weapons that our country has decided that
7 we would no longer use.

8 With that, ladies and gentlemen of the Board,
9 any questions?

10 DR. POLAND: Thank you, COL Cooper. Our next
11 speaker is Dr. Timothy Bullman, lead author of the
12 American Journal of Preventative Health article -- public
13 health article on mortality in the U.S. Gulf War
14 Veterans. That is part of, right under the question
15 under Tab 2.

16 DR. BLAZER: Very quickly, I was actually on
17 the advisory committee that oversaw the study of this ____
18 to the medicine which this article came. For that
19 reason, I will have to recluse -- I will sit through this,
20 but I will recluse myself from any part in this
21 discussion.

22 DR. POLAND: Okay, thank you. Dr. Bullman,
23 we're delighted to have you attend this meeting to
24 discuss your paper.

25 DR. BULLMAN: Good morning. My presentation
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 this morning, we'll review the Mortality study of Army
2 Gulf War Veterans, potentially exposed to nerve agents
3 during Gulf War I. Between March 10, and March 13, 1991,
4 U.S. units stationed in Iraq, blew up Iraqi munitions
5 stored at Khamisiyah Iraq. Subsequent inspections by
6 U.N. Commission of the site revealed the presence of
7 debris characteristic of chemical munitions and also
8 intact munitions containing both Sarin and cyclosarin.
9 This raised concern that the troops present at Khamisiyah
10 during the destruction of the munitions might have been
11 exposed to Sarin or other chemical or biological warfare
12 agents.

13 Next slide please. The genesis of this study
14 dates to the spring of 1999 when the Army Surgeon
15 Generals Office contracted with IOM conduct several
16 studies assessing the morbidity associated with exposure
17 at Khamisiyah. Our office was asked to be a
18 co-investigator because of the Persian Gulf National
19 Survey Health Data we've collected.

20 After initial meetings with IOM it was
21 decided that because our office also had access to
22 various data bases that could be used to determine vital
23 status of veterans, that a mortality study of veterans
24 potentially exposed to nerve agents at Khamisiyah should
25 also be conducted.

 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 This study would assess overall and cause
2 specific mortality risks associated with the Khamisiyah
3 model exposure.

4 Next slide please. Oh, in the spring of 2000
5 we received the following: 351,121 Army Gulf War
6 Veterans, for whom exposure status had been determined
7 using the so-called 2000 plume model. We use this file
8 along with data from other resources to conduct our
9 analysis.

10 Third slide please.

11 The first model to assess the potential of
12 exposure at Khamisiyah was developed in 1997 and is
13 referred to as the 1997 plume model. This model
14 developed jointly by DoD and the CIA used dispersion and
15 meteorologic models, data reconstructed from demolitions,
16 troop locations at the time level to generate a potential
17 hazard area covering the four days during which U.S.
18 troops detonated Iraqi weapons stored at Khamisiyah. In
19 2002 DoD refined the '97 model by adding disposition and
20 degradation data, and revising the meteorologic model and
21 using company level location, rather than the larger
22 battalion level data.

23 Slide four. I'm sorry, go back.

24 Using the file provided by DoD, we identified
25 100,487 exposed, 224,980 unexposed, 25,574 exposure
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 status, unknown. The inability to determine exposure was
2 because of missing or incomplete unit information, or
3 service dates for a veteran.

4 Vital status for all veterans was determined
5 using a VA data base known as BURLES and a file of deaths
6 reported to the Social Security Administration. Cause of
7 death data was obtained by the National Death Index. The
8 National Death Index is a file of deaths reported to the
9 National Center for Health Statistics by various state
10 vital statistics offices. At the time this analysis was
11 conducted, cause of death was available only through
12 2000. Therefore, this study's vital status follow-up
13 extended from the date the veteran left the Gulf theater
14 alive to the earlier of either the date of death or
15 December 2000.

16 Next slide please. Using the BURLES and SSA
17 file of deaths, we identified 1,179 deaths among exposed,
18 2,696 deaths among unexposed, and 341 deaths among
19 exposure status unknown. Cause of death data was
20 retained for 96 percent of exposed deaths, 95 percent of
21 unexposed deaths, and 92 percent of exposure status
22 unknown.

23 Next slide please. Demographic and military
24 service characteristics were obtained from Defense
25 Manpower Data Center. Number of days exposed as well as
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 exposure status was provided by the DoD Deployment Health
2 Support Directorate.

3 During the course of this analysis it was
4 decided to add all well fire smoke exposure data to the
5 model. This data was obtained from the Army group known
6 as CHPPM or U.S. Army Center for Health Promotion and
7 Preventative Medicine.

8 Next slide please. The statistical analysis
9 used in this study assessed cause specific mortality risk
10 associated with exposure by comparing exposed to
11 unexposed. Specific analysis concluded crude death rates
12 calculated as number of years, number of deaths per ten
13 thousand person years at risk. Unadjusted relative risk
14 estimates based on the crude rates, and finally adjusted
15 relative risk estimates obtained from the cause
16 proportional hazard model.

17 Next slide please. Covariats included in the
18 cause proportional hazard model were age at entry to
19 follow-up, race, gender, rank and unit component.
20 Additional analysis included smoke exposure data as a
21 covariate.

22 Next slide please. This table shows a
23 distribution of exposed, unexposed and exposure status
24 unknown amount various demographic and military service
25 characteristics. The only noticeable difference on this
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 table is that you have a much higher percentage of
2 exposure status unknown serving in a reserve unit,
3 compared to either exposed or unexposed.

4 Next slide please. Here you see the
5 frequency distribution of number days exposed. As you
6 can see, most veterans were only exposed one day,
7 followed by 12 percent exposed two days and 1.7 percent
8 exposed three days. There is only one tenth of a percent
9 exposed for all four days according to the model of
10 exposure.

11 Next slide please. This table presents the
12 analysis comparing the cause specific mortality rates of
13 exposed to that of unexposed veterans, both with and
14 without adjustment for covariates. Third from the left
15 column is the crude rates, then you have the adjusted
16 rate ratios, which is based on the Cox model which
17 include covariant model. Then you have the 95 percent
18 confidence intervals. As you can see for most causes,
19 mortality rates are similar for both groups. That is
20 the mortality rate approaches one. The one exception is
21 for deaths due to brain cancer, where there were 25 brain
22 cancer deaths among exposed and 27 among unexposed,
23 resulting in almost two-fold increased risk of brain
24 cancer associated with exposure. This isn't all the
25 causes we looked at. This is just selected causes we
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 decided to put in this table. We looked at a lot of
2 different causes.

3 Next slide please.

4 While this study did not have any dosage
5 data, it did have a number of days exposed, or a number
6 of days in the hazard area. Length of exposure ranged
7 from zero, not exposed, to four days of exposure. This
8 table compares the cause specific mortality rates of
9 exposed veterans when stratified by number of days
10 exposed to that of all unexposed. In other words, those
11 exposed one day, their mortality rate is compared to all
12 unexposed and then those were exposed two or more days.
13 Then the mortality rates are compared to all unexposed.
14 Your reference group here is all unexposed.

15 Because of the small number of veterans
16 exposed three or four days, number of days exposed must
17 itemized into exposed one day and exposed two or more
18 days.

19 As shown in this table as length of exposure
20 increased, so did risk of brain cancer deaths among
21 exposed. The risk of brain cancer deaths among those
22 exposed one day compared to all unexposed, was 1.72.
23 Look at the very bottom there in red. Increasing to 3.26
24 and these are adjusted relative risk estimates --
25 increasing to 3.26 for those exposed two or more days.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 The next slide please.

2 To further illustrate the association between
3 risk of brain cancer and length of exposure, we calculate
4 death rates per one hundred thousand persons by number of
5 days exposed. As you can see, the rate of brain cancer
6 per one hundred thousand persons increased steadily as
7 the number of days exposed. For those exposed zero days,
8 it was 11.97. For those exposed two [sic, one] days, it
9 increased to 22.05, those exposed two days, increased to
10 39.83, and three days, increased to 60. So there's a
11 pattern of increasing as length of exposure increases.

12 The next slide please.

13 To address the concern that the brain cancers
14 identified in this study might not have been primary
15 tumors, but may have originated in a site other than the
16 brain, medical records were requested for all brain
17 cancer deaths so they could be reviewed to determine
18 which deaths were due to primary brain tumors.

19 Of the original 55 brain cancer deaths, 47
20 were determined to be primary tumors. These included --
21 The 47 that were determined to be primary, included 21
22 exposed, 23 unexposed and three exposure status unknown.
23 Then we present the cell types that were determined for
24 those, for whom we obtained the medical records.

25 Next slide please.
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Limiting our analysis to only those confirmed
2 primary brain tumors, there was still an almost two-fold
3 statistically significant increased risk of brain cancer
4 deaths among exposed veterans. When stratified by number
5 of days exposed, those with confirmed primary tumors, had
6 a 1.88 increased risk of brain cancer death. While those
7 exposed two or more days, had a three-fold statistically
8 significant increased risk for brain cancer death. In
9 other words, we just limited all our previous analysis to
10 the confirmed primary tumors, we came up with the same
11 findings, basically that there's an increased risk for
12 brain cancer associated with this modeled exposure.

13 Next slide please.

14 We also did a latency analysis, dividing the
15 follow-up period into three three-year periods.
16 Follow-up period one spanned the date the veteran left
17 the Gulf theater alive to January 31, 1994. The second
18 follow-up period ran from February 1, 1994 to July 31,
19 1997. And follow-up three extended from August 1, 1997
20 to December 31, 2000. Cause specific mortality risk was
21 assessed separately for each follow-up period. As you
22 can see, generally, the risk of brain cancer deaths
23 increased as the length of follow-up increased. For
24 instance, after three years of follow-up, the risk of
25 brain cancer was 1.80; six years it approached 1, and
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 after nine years of follow-up, the risk increase to 3.

2 So generally we have a pattern of risk increasing as the
3 length of follow-up or latency increased.

4 Next slide please.

5 Addressing the potential impact that exposure
6 misclassification could have had on our findings, we
7 found that the exposure status of at least three exposed
8 brain cancer deaths would have to be changed to unexposed
9 in order to eliminate the increased risk of the brain
10 cancer deaths. Regarding those with unknown exposure
11 status, assigning all brain cancer death, I believe there
12 was three of them, with exposure status unknown to either
13 exposed or the unexposed group, did not alter our
14 findings of increased risk of brain cancer deaths among
15 exposed.

16 Next slide please.

17 There is also concern that the plume model
18 might be assessing exposures other than Sarin. The only
19 other exposure data available was smoke exposure data.
20 To address this concern, we reassessed the risk of brain
21 cancer death associated with our Khamisiyah exposure
22 data, by including each of these three smoke exposure
23 indicators in the Cox model simultaneously with our Cox
24 exposure variable. In each new model, with the added
25 smoke exposure data, the risk of brain cancer death
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 associated with Khamisiyah remained unaltered. In other
2 words, by adding additional exposure variable in it,
3 original relationship didn't diminish, that relationship
4 being between exposure and risk of brain cancer death.

5 The next slide please.

6 Among the study's findings were, there is a
7 statistically significant increased risk of brain cancer
8 death associated with modeled exposed to chemical warfare
9 agents released at Khamisiyah among Army Gulf War
10 Veterans. Secondly, as measured in the study, there is a
11 dose, a pseudo-dose response relationship between
12 exposure at Khamisiyah and risk of brain cancer death,
13 where risk increased as length of exposure increased.
14 And again, we know that the number of days exposed is
15 just a surrogate measure of dosage.

16 The next slide please.

17 Additional analysis from this study included
18 limiting our analysis to confirm primary brain cancer
19 deaths did not effect the original findings. Secondly, a
20 latency -- as latency increased, so did risk of brain
21 cancer death among exposed. And finally, adding smoke
22 exposure data to the model did not effect the original
23 association we observed between Khamisiyah exposure and
24 risk of brain cancer death.

25 Next slide please.
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Among the study's limitations were lack of
2 individual exposure estimates. This study only indicated
3 whether or not the veteran was in the hazard area, and
4 therefore had potential for exposure. Number of days in
5 the hazard area again was only a surrogate measure of
6 dosage. Secondly, exposures other than Sarin can not be
7 ruled out as risk factors for the reported increased risk
8 of brain cancer death. There may have been other --
9 there may have been chemical agents other than Sarin
10 released at Khamisiyah. And finally, a multiple
11 hypothesis testing may have lead to a spurious finding.

12 Next slide please.

13 There are certainly general accepted criteria
14 for evaluating the association between exposure and an
15 outcome. One is a temporal sequence, that is exposure
16 predated the outcome, which in this case it appears it
17 did. Secondly, is the strength association. This study
18 reported a risk factor of almost three-fold for those
19 exposed more than one day. Third, the grading effect,
20 where the risk increases as exposure increase. Again, we
21 saw the risk of brain cancer increased as length of
22 exposure increased. Fourth, consistency of association
23 across studies. To date, this is the only study that I
24 know of that has reported an increased risk of brain
25 cancer deaths among veterans exposed at Khamisiyah. And
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 finally five, which is related to that one, is biological
2 plausibility. To date, animal studies have not indicated
3 that neither Sarin or cyclosarin are carcinogens.

4 In fact, there is no indication that there
5 was any even low level exposure on the battle field.
6 There was not self reports of myosis or anything like
7 that, which would be consistent with low level Sarin
8 exposure.

9 Exposure that had been linked to brain
10 cancers include exposure to ionizing radiation,
11 electromagnetic waves and certain petrol/bio chemicals.
12 We looked at the military occupational code of these guys
13 and there was no clustering in any occupation that would
14 have exposed them to any known risk factors for brain
15 cancer. As a matter of fact, I believe it was 75, 80
16 percent of our study subjects of brain cancer, were in
17 like a support position, or driving trucks or something
18 like that. None of them were in the chemical warfare
19 units or anything like that. They weren't in what you
20 would think of as high risk occupations.

21 And finally, the times between exposure and
22 associated outcome appears to be too short. This study
23 only had a ten year follow-up period. So at the most,
24 the time between exposure and death would have been ten
25 years. And for many, as indicated in our latency

1 analysis, it was less than ten years. In general, the
2 latency period between cancer induction and death is
3 usually 15 to 25 years. Previous studies assessing risk
4 of brain cancer due to environmental exposure have
5 reported latency periods of 10 to 20 years. However, for
6 some cancers, latency periods as short as two to five
7 years have been reported.

8 The next slide please.

9 Finally, the findings in this study, while
10 certainly not conclusive suggest the following additional
11 research efforts: Continue to monitor the mortality of
12 this cohort; examine geographical location of the brain
13 cancer deaths, review exposure model for possible
14 revisions, and finally, examine the effects of other risk
15 factors in this cohort.

16 Thank you.

17 (Applause.)

18 DR. POLAND: Let's start off with questions,
19 Mr. Bullman. Would you accept as one possible limitation
20 also the idea that there was no difference in absolute
21 types of primary cancer cell type between these --

22 DR. BULLMAN: Between the two groups,
23 exactly.

24 DR. POLAND: Could you ask and maybe other
25 speakers will have to answer. I'm not sure. In this
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 plume model, are you able to estimate possible level of
2 concentration exposure versus those who work in the
3 plants or others that would have been potentially exposed
4 to --

5 DR. BULLMAN: I can't. Maybe someone else
6 from OSA or Weber, who developed the model could.

7 DR. POLAND: Dr. Gray?

8 DR. GRAY: This is Greg Gray. We examined
9 those data in two other papers previous to yours, and as
10 I recall, they were very able, using the CHPPM data to
11 model for the intensity of the exposure as well as the
12 duration. I wonder, it's sort of strange here why you
13 guys didn't use --

14 DR. BULLMAN: It wasn't available at the
15 time we did our analysis. We strictly just had exposure,
16 yes, no.

17 DR. GRAY: I would have to agree with Greg.
18 That would be something to, not only to look at time,
19 increasing time of exposure, but to look at the increase
20 in intensity of the exposure. I think we had an exposure
21 time, at least, in the second paper, which was authored
22 by Tyler Smith.

23 Also in almost ever model we do for
24 mortality or hospitalization risk or whatever, for the
25 Gulf War Veterans, occupation has been very much an
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 important covariate. And again, one wonders, although
2 you say that some of the people at greatest risk of some
3 brain cancers were support people. One wondered about
4 their petrol chemical exposures as a potential
5 confounder. I know it is hard to get your arm around
6 that, but occupational exposure has proven to be very
7 important statistically in almost every outcome we've
8 examined among the Gulf War Veterans, and it's rather
9 easy to do using the DoD's Occupational Classification
10 System.

11 DR. BULLMAN: I mentioned that we had look at
12 the OSC and there was no difference between like brain
13 cancer deaths, exposed or unexposed, regarding
14 occupation. We also compared them to the larger group
15 and there was no --

16 DR. GRAY: Did you use that in your model or
17 did --

18 DR. BULLMAN: No, we didn't.

19 DR. GRAY: So you didn't use it in your
20 model, but you simply looked at the cases. What I am
21 suggesting is to use occupation in your model to see if
22 you can identify specific occupations with an increased
23 risk, and then follow that line of logic.

24 And finally you mentioned that you did
25 multiple comparisons here and only showed us a table.
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 About how many different ICD-9 outcomes did you examine
2 in your model.

3 DR. BULLMAN: In addition to looking at brain
4 cancer, it looked at I think maybe 10 or 12 other
5 specific cancer sites. As far as just causes other than
6 cancer, we generally just looked at circulatory disease
7 as a group. We looked at groupings rather than
8 individual things. I think we also looked at ALS and
9 some other diseases or causes of death that were at
10 interest to Gulf War Veterans. But yes, we did look at
11 others besides what was presented.

12 DR. GRAY: So would it be fair to say that
13 you looked at dozens of outcomes and you found one or two
14 that were significant?

15 DR. BULLMAN: Yes.

16 DR. GRAY: I think I'll just rest my
17 discussion there.

18 DR. POLAND: Dr. Kaplan.

19 DR. KAPLAN: I am going to ask a very naive
20 question. I guess it bothers me that we talk about brain
21 cancer in this day and age when different tumors were
22 listed in those that you had there. Is there -- has
23 anybody looked at and I say it is a naive question,
24 susceptibility or various tissues to this -- I mean
25 you've showed three or four, as I recall on that slide,
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 different kinds of tumors. The term brain cancer seems
2 to be a bit inclusive. Is that totally naive and off the
3 board question?

4 MR. BULLMAN: Again, our data was based on
5 death certificates, which were coded by Nosologists and
6 then we picked out -- we chose those where the underlying
7 cause was brain cancer. We requested their medical
8 records and then we sent those and had those medical
9 records evaluated by neurologist, I believe the paper
10 cites who it was --

11 DR. KAPLAN: What about pathologists, I mean
12 --

13 DR. BULLMAN: No, no we didn't, no.

14 DR. HALPERIN: Bill Halperin. Vital status
15 ascertainment was through about five years ago. What's
16 the current status of --

17 DR. BULLMAN: We haven't updated the vital
18 statistics on this group.

19 DR. HALPERIN: Okay, and you started accruing
20 data on mortality when the soldiers left the field or
21 when they left the site.

22 DR. BULLMAN: When they left the Gulf
23 theater alive. I mean, the Gulf War was relatively --
24 Gulf I was a relatively short period, and these exposures
25 occurred in '91 and I believe -- I mean, somebody may
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 know the number better than I. But I believe like 95, 96
2 percent of the troops left the theater around that date,
3 I believe. So it -- yeah, our follow-up did begin the
4 date they left alive. I think the dates are fairly close
5 to exposure. I see what you're saying, but I am not sure
6 there would be that much difference, in other words, if
7 we began it the date of exposure or the date they left
8 the theater.

9 DR. HALPERIN: Just one last question, when
10 you compare the groups by length of exposure, are there
11 differences between the groups, the one day, two day,
12 three day --

13 DR. BULLMAN: Regarding other than mortality
14 or -

15 DR. HALPERIN: Yes, industry and occupation,
16 age, smoking, anything --

17 DR. BULLMAN: We don't have any smoking
18 data. We don't have any occupations data except their
19 MOSC, their job in the military while they were in the
20 Gulf. No, we don't. We don't have any of that data.

21 DR. HALPERIN: Why would somebody be exposed
22 for three days versus one day?

23 DR. BULLMAN: That -- I am not the best
24 person to ask that, because I didn't design the model.
25 But the model basically, you know, created a hazard area
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 over this four day period. I don't know if -- and it's
2 based on like the company level, so the companies were
3 moving in an out. Some companies maybe stayed in the
4 hazard area. But the website that is associated with the
5 Khamisiyah narrative, if it's cited in the paper, is very
6 good. And it'll probably answer most of your questions
7 about the model rather than me mistake something here
8 about the model.

9 DR. LEDNAR: Wayne Lednar. A lot of our
10 understanding of the toxicity of individual materials is
11 looking at it in somewhat a pure form; for example, with
12 some of the animal testing. The question I am wondering
13 is, I am not familiar with this operation, but I would
14 expect that in the process of taking out these sites, the
15 actual agents might have in fact, had some combustion
16 products. I am kind of wondering whether the toxicity of
17 the combustion product is the same as the toxicity of the
18 material if it were handled in the laboratory, and sort
19 of a traditional toxicity testing. So the question is,
20 has there been any modeling of what the products of
21 combustion might be that would have, perhaps arisen
22 during this operation, and then bring that back to the
23 chamber here, and see whether or not there is any
24 different toxicities that might involved --

25 DR. BULLMAN: It hasn't been done that I
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 know of, but yes, that would be something --

2 DR. GRAY: Let me jump in, this is Greg Gray
3 again. Actually there were some tremendous modeling
4 conducted at Aberdeen Proving Grounds to provide the
5 basis for the first plume estimates. Some other
6 individual may be more knowledgeable of that, but they
7 actually did have mockups and surrogates for Sarin and
8 appropriately sized casing and did some destruction
9 modeling and looked at the residues, et cetera. Much of
10 that information was fed into the first model and I'm
11 sure used in the second model as well.

12 DR. BROWN: Mark Brown. I had in a previous
13 job, somewhat dubious honor of going out to witness some
14 of these experiments that were conducted by the
15 Department of Defense out at Aberdeen Proving Ground
16 where they tried to attempt to generate some storage
17 terms that Greg was mentioning, generate some storage
18 terms for the plume, this exposure. And it was
19 interesting, they had created these crates, these wooden
20 crates that contained these rockets, these short range
21 rockets that contained Sarin and cyclosarin. And they
22 piled them up, they stacked them according to the way
23 they -- the best they understood they had been stacked at
24 Khamisiyah, and set charges, or had the DoD guys that had
25 done some of the original setting charges on these in
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 March of '91, when this event took place. And set off
2 the charges.

3 I think the point is well taken that a lot of
4 things were released from that. There was the combustion
5 of blowing up these wooden crates and who knows. There
6 was a lot of chemistry going on. It was not a clean
7 experiment where you had a clean release of a single
8 agent by any stretch of imagination. And I think Tim
9 said that at one point. They modeled -- the Sarin
10 exposure was the exposure of concern that generated this
11 modeling. But it could just as well have been a
12 surrogate for any number of items, such as combustion
13 products from the wood or from the C4 explosives that
14 were used. That would have gone up in this plume as
15 well.

16 DR. PARKINSON: By admission I used to be the
17 head of the Persian Gulf CCUP Program, on a tri-service
18 team that put that all together. I remember when
19 Khamisiyah was sprung on the IOM and others, you know --
20 Oh, I'm sorry, Mike Parkinson. The problem that I have
21 always had, I just need an update on, you know, you could
22 model whatever you want. Did we ever have any clinical
23 experience of any acute or any biometric monitoring or
24 anything of any potential nature that related people
25 nearer to the site or proximal to the site as opposed to
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 downwind from the site, had any type of effect
2 whatsoever? Did we go back and do anything more that --
3 I am dated in this, but was there ever anything that
4 actually showed any human biologic, biomonitoring, any
5 type of effect, related to anything related to
6 Khamisiyah, either closer to where the destruction
7 occurred as opposed to two, ten, 15, 180 miles away, that
8 in any way validated the mere existence of the model.

9 DR. BULLMAN: No, not that I know of, but I
10 might not be the best one. Maybe someone more
11 experienced with the model or something. I'm not aware.

12 COL UNDERWOOD: This is COL Underwood. I am
13 one of those statistics up there. I was one of the
14 exposed individuals, but I would say at the time, we had
15 no idea. I was with a medical company and there weren't
16 increased visits or anything like that. So we were
17 totally unaware of this.

18 DR. PARKINSON: I guess as part of the
19 ongoing effort, is the model now taken as an accepted
20 thing, it's kind of got -- is it undergoing anymore
21 review or -- because it seems extremely -- at the time it
22 seemed extremely controversial. Now it seems even more
23 -- I mean, it just did not -- it defied clinical logic to
24 say at the time that we couldn't find any even dose
25 response, proximity, you know, near, distal to anything.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 And I'm just looking for any validity information in the
2 time since I left.

3 DR. BULLMAN: I believe that GAO actually
4 conducted a review of the model several years ago, which
5 we actually helped toward the end of the study. I
6 believe that maybe, Dr. Brown, correct me if I am wrong,
7 but I believe it was pretty much discredited or it's not
8 longer being used. He could probably....

9 DR. BROWN: I'll add what I know about that.
10 Two points, Mike. First of all, as you mentioned, the
11 model was very controversial. It was reconstructing
12 events that had occurred years in the past, so by it's
13 very nature it was somewhat limited. And GAO, as Tim
14 mentioned, did an analysis at the request of some members
15 of congress about the quality of the model and basically,
16 I'm not sure what GAOs standing as an organization that
17 can evaluate that dispersion models, but nevertheless,
18 that did not stop them from coming -- their conclusions
19 were very critical and basically we had to sign -- VA had
20 to sign a statement that we promise never to use that
21 model again for research purposes. And the model is just
22 a model. They used the best information they can try and
23 assemble and tried to reconstruct what they thought might
24 have happened, and that's with any model.

25 And the second point, as I understand
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Department of Defense at the time, did -- there's other
2 people who work with that organization, and I didn't --
3 but Department of Defense did what they -- so-called case
4 narratives, where they evaluated certain events that were
5 associated with the '91 Gulf War. They tried to think
6 about the possible impacts on the health of service
7 members who were there. And as I recall in the case
8 narrative they did on Khamisiyah, one of the points that
9 I think was important was that there were no descriptions
10 of individuals showing clinical signs an symptoms of
11 toxicity, of organophosphate agent toxicity, such as
12 rhinorrhea, myosis and so forth.

13 There was not as I understand it and other
14 people can comment on this, if anyone knows more about
15 it, but there was not a single instance of an individual
16 showing clinical signs and symptoms of poisoning. And
17 that includes, for example, the actual DoD folks, the
18 folks that were doing the planting of the charges on the
19 rockets and blowing -- you know, the people who you might
20 expect might have been at greatest risk, even in that
21 group. Maybe somebody else can add to that.

22 DR. HALPERIN: I would like somebody to
23 recount the early history of this study, if you will.
24 Was there any indication there was a cluster of tumors in
25 the population that was there; such that this cohort
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 mortality study might be documenting of a perceived
2 cluster or were these a priority hypothesis --.

3 DR. BULLMAN: No, these weren't -- I mean,
4 the last thing we expected going in an doing the
5 mortality study was to find excess of brain cancer, brain
6 tumors. We had no preconceived idea that that's what
7 we'd find. Originally these studies -- It was not going
8 to even include the mortality study. They were morbidity
9 studies. They wanted to see if veterans who were
10 notified of potential exposure, had more self-help or
11 self-reported health problems than the veterans who
12 weren't notified.

13 Then there was also going to be just a plain
14 morbidity -- simple morbidity study looking at morbidity
15 associated with exposure. And those are about to be
16 published or have been published for military medicine.
17 They essentially found there was no increased risk of
18 brain cancer or brain tumors among people who were
19 exposed. I mean, like I said. We didn't go in looking
20 -- expecting brain tumors, but that's basically what we
21 find, you know, when we don't -- to be responsible -- you
22 know, report it.

23 DR. HALPERIN: With all due respect, you got
24 involved through the IOM after this thing had a little
25 momentum. Does anybody know the history when the idea of
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 doing the epi studies was generated. Was there any
2 perception that there was a cluster of tumors?

3 DR. BROWN: Correct me if I am wrong, but I
4 think -- wasn't the study originally paid for,
5 commissioned by Department of Defense? As I understand
6 it, the Department of Defense wanted an answer about what
7 might have happened, what the health issues might be for
8 those who were under this so-call plume, and they
9 commissioned the department -- Institute of Medicine, who
10 conducted the actual research. VA then got pulled in
11 because we had access to certain data that was essential
12 to conduct the study. But I think the original
13 motivation, the original thought was -- came from DoD.

14 MS. EMBREY: I'm the director of the
15 deployment health support, which is the successor
16 organization to the Office of the Special Assistant to
17 the Secretary of Defense for Gulf war Illness. And that
18 office was engaged for a number of years in trying to
19 address why they had unexplained illnesses and sponsored
20 quite a number of research programs to understand the
21 expanded claims of long term illness associated with the
22 Gulf War service. I think what Dr. Brown said is exactly
23 right.

24 I have a question on whether or not this
25 study compared the rates of cancer to the general
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 population at the same age?

2 DR. BULLMAN: Yes, we did compare to the --

3 MS. EMBREY: What was that?

4 DR. BULLMAN: We calculated SMRs and we
5 didn't present it here. And I don't even know if it was
6 even in the journal article. I believe they were about
7 the same. I don't think there were any increased risk.
8 For all cancers or brain cancer?

9 MS. EMBREY: Brain cancer.

10 MR. BULLMAN: You know, without looking at
11 that, I don't recall. I think there was an elevated --
12 increased. I know there was, as a matter of fact. There
13 was an increased risk among exposed veterans compared to
14 the U.S. general population. I don't recall how large it
15 was, but there was an excess of brain cancer.

16 MS. EMBREY: My recollection is that it was
17 minor?

18 DR. BULLMAN: It was -- You're right, but
19 there was an increased risk.

20 DR. GRAY: I would like to call to the
21 Board's attention that maybe eight years ago our
22 predecessors were asked a question regarding this. I
23 believe it was framed something like, if there were
24 subclinical chronic manifestations of such an exposure,
25 in other words, no acute manifestations at all, how would
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 they most likely be manifest and is it biologically
2 plausible. I believe we used that document to frame some
3 of our research, because they said peripheral
4 neuropathies and things like that would be seen. I don't
5 believe there was any indication for biological
6 plausibility from such a phenomena as we are talking
7 about here.

8 COL GIBSON: This is COL Gibson. You all
9 will be getting a CD of literature reviews of Sarin. And
10 in that is the AFEB report from '97, I believe it was.

11 DR. POLAND: Okay, Dr. Lednar, last comment
12 before we move on to the next speaker.

13 DR. LEDNAR: Wayne Lednar. You mentioned
14 that the brain cancer was not an apriori hypothesis
15 going into this. From the toxicity of what is known
16 about Sarin and some of the health effects, were any of
17 those health effects that there is some toxicity and some
18 biological plausibility of priority that's known, do any
19 of those health outcomes show a higher than expected
20 occurrence in follow-up in this group?

21 DR. BULLMAN: For like a respiratory disease
22 or --

23 DR. LEDNAR: Anything?

24 DR. BULLMAN: No. Brain cancer -- that was
25 about it.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 DR. POLAND: We'll move on now to our next
2 speaker, Dr. Michelle Catlin.

3 (Applause.)

4 DR. POLAND: Dr. Catlin was the Study
5 Director on the Institute of Medicine's updated
6 literature review of Sarin published in 2004. On behalf
7 of the Board, I thank her for coming here to update us on
8 the current understanding of Sarin health effects. Her
9 slides are right under the previous speaker's slides in
10 Tab 2.

11 DR. CATLIN: I want to thank you for inviting
12 me here to speak with you and tell you about our report.
13 I'll start by giving -- I'm going to give a bit of a
14 background on the National Academy of Sciences, and the
15 Institute of Medicine for those of you who are not
16 familiar with us.

17 Next slide please. I will then talk about our
18 report, The Gulf War and Health: Updated Literature
19 Review of Sarin. Then I will summarize at the end.

20 For those of you who are not familiar with the
21 Institute of Medicine, which is a part of the National
22 Academy of Sciences, we are a nonprofit independent
23 advisory board, who was established back in 19 -- 1863,
24 sorry, by President Lincoln. We are typically sought to
25 advise on issues of sort of national consequences, a lot
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 of controversial issues within the government. When the
2 government has a question that's very controversial,
3 they'll turn to the National Academy of Sciences and the
4 Institute of Medicine within that, to answer the question
5 for them on scientific basis.

6 The reports that I work on including the
7 Sarin report, for those reports, they are considered
8 consensus reports for which we assemble on a committee of
9 experts, expert volunteers, to address the issues, look
10 at the scientific evidence and make conclusions. And
11 those reports undergo a rigorous peer review process.
12 For the Sarin report, we actually -- sorry, next slide.
13 For the Sarin report we actually had -- there were six
14 committee members, there was five reviewers who reviewed
15 that report, and there is a coordinator who oversaw the
16 review of the report to ensure that we had addressed all
17 of the reviewer's comments.

18 I want to clarify the difference between the
19 previous report that you heard about and the reports --
20 the consensus reports. The medical follow-up agency of
21 the Institute of Medicine does conduct primary
22 epidemiological research. Those are not consensus
23 reports that are conducted by Institute of Medicine
24 committees. The one I am talking about now is a
25 consensus report, and there is a difference in the way
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 those are conducted and the types of questions that they
2 answer, and the -- sort of the level of review they go
3 through.

4 That said, I do know the one, the study by
5 Bullman, it was reviewed by the Board that oversees the
6 Medical Follow-Up Agency, which I believe Dr. Blazer is
7 on, as well as the Board that did this one, the Updated
8 Literature Review of Sarin. He's also a member of that
9 Board.

10 Next slide please. To give you a little bit
11 of background on Sarin, although many of you are probably
12 familiar with this, Sarin and cyclosarin are chemical
13 warfare agents that are members of the organophosphate
14 compounds. And you've already heard everything else on
15 this. I will point out at the bottom, that as you heard,
16 there is no evidence from the time in Khamisiyah that
17 there were actually any acute effects that you would
18 typically see associated with an exposure to
19 organophosphorus agents, including Sarin or cyclosarin.

20 Next slide please. With regard to this
21 study, this study is part of a series of studies that
22 have been conducted by the Intitute of Medicine, looking
23 at the potential effects of various exposures that might
24 have occurred during the Gulf War. Back in 1998, we were
25 asked -- the Institute of Medicine was asked both by the
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Department of Veterans Affairs to look at some of the
2 potential long-term health effects of exposures that
3 might have occurred in the Gulf War, as well as by two
4 congressional mandates, telling the Veterans Affairs to
5 come and ask us to do that. Because of these, we have
6 convened a number of different committees to look at
7 possible health effects of a number of the different
8 agents that were potentially used in the Gulf War. These
9 started with Volumes I, II, and III of Gulf War and
10 Health. Those unlike the Sarin report which is nice and
11 small, those ones resemble more like medical textbooks.
12 They are huge probably a thousand pages, some of them;
13 full size, hard cover books. We have reviewed everything
14 from depleted uranium to pesticides and solvents, to the
15 possible health effects of combustible products.

16 Back in Gulf War I, as we call it, the first
17 of the volumes, we reviewed the literature on Sarin and
18 the potential health effects of Sarin. Because of some
19 new studies that came out following the release of Gulf
20 War I, those studies were some toxicology studies that
21 actually looked at the potential health effects in
22 animals, of low level exposure to Sarin. The VA came
23 back to us and asked us to update our literature review
24 of Sarin and our conclusions of what the possible health
25 effects of Sarin might be.

 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Next slide please. So when asked, we said,
2 yes, we could do that. And we put together a committee
3 of six experts. Everyone on here -- we have an
4 epidemiologist, neurologist, toxicologist, to look at the
5 question of what the potential health effects might be.

6 Next slide please. I have to show who the
7 committee is, because they all volunteer their service,
8 so we're very thankful for those people. The committee
9 was charged to review the peer-reviewed literature
10 published since the earlier IOM study, and to report on
11 and make conclusions on the possible health effects of
12 Sarin based on the updated literature as well as the
13 preexisting literature that was reviewed in Gulf War I.
14 We were not charged to determine whether or not the Gulf
15 War Syndrome exists, nor to make any judgments as to the
16 magnitudes of potential exposures. And as well, we were
17 not charged to look at the broader issues, and we do not
18 make any compensation conclusions or decisions or policy
19 decisions. We just say what the science is and let the
20 VA make the policy decisions on the basis of the science.

21 Next slide please. When approaching its
22 charge, the committee began by having us do a data base
23 search, and when we did the search, we reviewed --
24 retrieved and reviewed about 250 articles, both
25 epidemiology articles and toxicology articles on Sarin
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 and cyclosarin. In general, the animal studies, when you
2 have a good base on epi studies, the animal studies are
3 generally used as supporting for the epi studies, but we
4 do look at both the tox data and the epi data. And then
5 we classify the evidence into five different categories
6 that I'll tell you about later, but they are basically
7 categories that are modeled on the IR category methods
8 for epi studies, not the overall class I, AB, but the
9 actual ones that they used for epi studies that are
10 underlying that.

11 Next slide please. When we looked at the
12 experimental animal data and the mechanistic data, one of
13 the major drawbacks is that a lot of the studies that
14 have been done, have looked at the acute effects -- they
15 have been done at LD 50 doses looking at the acute
16 toxicity, rather than looking at what the possible
17 effects could be of low level exposures. So we had to --
18 when we were looking at all of the evidence, we had to
19 separate out the effects of -- what I'll call high level
20 exposure, that causes an acute cholinergic syndrome,
21 which is typically seen with high level exposures to
22 organophosphate compounds, and what might occur with low
23 level exposures. The reason we separate them out like
24 this, is because as I said, there was no evidence that
25 anyone in the Gulf War was exposed to levels that caused
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 the acute cholinergic syndrome. There are a lot of sort
2 of sequela of the acute cholinergic syndrome that are
3 seen so we wanted to make sure we differentiated between
4 the effects seen at a high concentration and at a low
5 concentration. When we looked at those studies that --
6 I'm sorry. I'll back up.

7 With the acute toxicity, the principal
8 mechanism of that toxicity is thought to be inhibition of
9 an enzyme, acetylcholine esterase enzyme, and you get
10 obvious sign of about 70 percent inhibition of that
11 enzyme. That mechanism is pretty well established for
12 all organophosphoric compounds. When you look at any
13 potential effects that could be resulting from a lower
14 level of exposure, it's not known what the mechanism
15 would be for that, so we have to sort of look at the
16 mechanism separately as well for the two different types
17 of exposures.

18 Next slide please. As I mentioned, the
19 effects of high level exposure are fairly well
20 established, so we were very concerned with what was
21 going on at low level exposures, especially in light of
22 the new animal studies that were sort of the impetus for
23 doing this study in the first place. When we looked at
24 the animal data that were available from low dose
25 exposures, there are some new data that came out, and
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 there are some results that were showing up in these
2 studies as possible effects of low level exposure. There
3 is some behavioral effects done, behavioral studies done.
4 There were some effects on local motor activity in rats
5 that were seen. And they looked -- however they looked
6 at local motor activity or behavioral activity with
7 exposures to Sarin as well as with exposures to high
8 temperatures and the mixture of the two. So they saw
9 some effects but there were sort of no consistent
10 behavioral effects that were seen just on the basis of
11 Sarin exposure in those studies. They also did
12 histopathology on the rats 30 days after exposure, so
13 they actually had a cessation of exposure so that you
14 could look and say, okay, we exposed the rats to a low
15 dose of Sarin, you stop the exposure, you let the rats go
16 for -- live for another month or two, and then you look
17 and see what the effects were with that cessation of
18 exposure built in. Thirty days after the exposure there
19 were no lesions seen in the brain and no evidence of cell
20 death. There was no consistent effect on total brain
21 acetylcholine esterase measurements. There were,
22 however, in some areas, decreased levels of that enzyme.
23 There were changes in some of the brain's cytokine
24 concentrations that were affected both by Sarin and by
25 heat stress. And as well, in certain regions of the

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 brain, there were changes in the density of some of the
2 muscarinic receptors, which is the receptor subtype that
3 Sarin would act upon.

4 When we looked at the overall body of the tox
5 data though, and especially the receptor density results,
6 although it suggests the potential mechanism that some
7 long term effects could be caused by, there was no way to
8 link this up to any sort of an effect in humans. There
9 is no way to say this changes a muscarinic receptor
10 density would cause or could be associated with brain
11 tumors or any disease, Parkinson's, Alzheimer's. It just
12 wasn't known what possible health outcome you can draw on
13 the basis of those studies.

14 Next slide. In addition, as I said, there is
15 some behavioral effects. There is some studies done in
16 mazes, looking at exposure to Sarin as well as Sarin plus
17 oximes. Once again, there were some affects but most of
18 these effects were reversed three months out, and it
19 wasn't sort of consistent enough to draw any strong
20 conclusions on. There was also some immune effects, once
21 again not overly consistent, and I do want to point out
22 in light of the question to the Board about brain cancer;
23 in general, the genotoxicity studies that have been
24 conducted with Sarin have been negative. There has been
25 one study in rats that showed an increased in unscheduled
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 DNA repair, but there was some problems with the controls
2 in that study, and other studies have not shown any DNA
3 effects.

4 When it comes to looking at the chronic
5 animal studies to try and look for cancer, there is no
6 evidence of cancer, however the proper studies have not
7 been conducted to be able to draw any conclusions on the
8 basis of that. There have been no chronic
9 carcinogenicity studies in animals to date.

10 Next slide please. We then switch to look at
11 what epidemiology studies were out there. When looking
12 at the epi studies, the studies can typically be broken
13 down into four different categories. The first are
14 studies that were conducted in military volunteers who
15 were exposed to several chemical warfare agents, both in
16 the US and in the UK. The second are industrial workers
17 who have been studied. The third are victims of Sarin
18 terrorist attacks that occurred in Japan. And the fourth
19 are studies that have been conducted in Gulf War
20 Veterans.

21 The first three of these, all studies that
22 have been conducted to date, have been conducted on
23 people who showed signs or symptoms of the acute
24 cholinergic syndrome. So any conclusions that can be
25 drawn on the basis of those data, must be drawn on people
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 who had elevated, higher exposures to Sarin or
2 cyclosarin, because they were exhibiting the acute
3 cholinergic syndrome.

4 The fourth, the Gulf War Veterans do have
5 data on people who were exposed at lower -- potentially
6 exposed at lower concentrations. So I will talk about
7 those. I want to point out that our study was concluded
8 prior to the publication of Dr. Bullman's study, so the
9 conclusions of that study are not included in our review.
10 We actually -- when we were doing our study, we knew that
11 that other study was going on, that Dr. Bullman's study
12 was going on. We had tried to delay our report waiting
13 to get the results of that so we could include that in
14 our report and in our analysis, but the timing wasn't
15 quite right, so we had to go ahead and publish, because
16 people wanted our study out there.

17 Next slide please. We then looked at the
18 body of epi literature and we broke it down looking at
19 what studies had looked at different types of health
20 outcomes. So the rest of my talk, we'll talk about
21 neurological effects that might be seen, cardiovascular
22 effects that might be seen, and any other effects that
23 might have actually been seen in some of the studies.

24 Most of the studies do focus on neurologic
25 effects, because Sarin is a neurological -- neurotoxin,
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 so that was the focus of many of the studies, was looking
2 at possible neurological effects. When you looked at the
3 studies of military volunteers, there did not -- there
4 was not any demonstration of any long term health
5 affects, following the exposure to cholinesterase
6 inhibitors. In that as I said, some of the subjects did
7 experience acute cholinergic syndrome, but it still is
8 not known what the concentrations actually were in those
9 subjects. Those subjects have been followed ten years
10 out and 25 years out. But they did not look at cancers
11 in any of those studies that they did.

12 When they looked at industrial workers, there
13 were some EEG effects seen, but the clinical significance
14 of those effects remain unknown. The workers that were
15 studied had actually they classified the workers in those
16 studies as exposed on the basis of having exhibited signs
17 and symptoms of acute cholinergic syndrome.

18 And when looking at the victims of the Sarin
19 attacks, those Sarin attacks occurred back in '94 or '95,
20 so the furthest out follow-up is probably less than ten
21 years right now, as far as follow-up on those subjects.
22 There have been evidence in those subjects of persistent
23 fatigue, headaches, memory loss, visual disturbances,
24 however all of those effects have been seen in people
25 who, you know, by classification, are the victims were
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 those who exhibited the acute cholinergic syndrome. So
2 they're useful for drawing conclusions on possible long
3 term effects following high dose exposure, but not for
4 following chronic low dose exposure or even just short
5 period low dose exposure.

6 Next slide please. When we looked at the
7 volume of literature on the Gulf War Veterans, we
8 separated out, because we were looking at the effects of
9 Sarin, we separated out the literature into the
10 literature on those who are potentially exposed at
11 Khamisiyah to Sarin and then the other studies. When
12 looking at those potentially exposed at Khamisiyah, there
13 were four studies that have been conducted, that we
14 reviewed in our report. In those studies, there were no
15 differences that were found between troops who were and
16 who were not present at Khamisiyah. I should add that
17 all of these studies used various versions of the models
18 that you've heard about, depending on when the study was
19 published, it basically used the most up to date model,
20 which started with, I think it was a 50 kilometer radius
21 from Khamisiyah, point, that was the initial troops that
22 were notified that they might have been exposed to Sarin,
23 was anyone within a 50 kilometer radius of Khamisiyah.
24 And they then upgraded that model to start including some
25 of the meteorological effects and where the plume might
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 have actually been going. So as the model evolved, the
2 epi studies have used the more evolved models. But I
3 don't go into the details as to which studies used which
4 models. But exposure assessment in these studies is a
5 large limitation.

6 So when we looked at those who are
7 potentially exposed at Khamisiyah by their presence
8 there, there were no differences seen between those
9 exposed and those not exposed. When you broke it out and
10 a lot of studies break things down at to whether or not
11 they witnessed the explosion or whether or not they
12 reported having been there, eight years after the
13 exposure or the explosion, those who reported witnessing
14 the explosion were more likely to have self-reported
15 changes in memory, difficulty in sleeping, persistent
16 fatigue and depression. But as I said, there is a lot of
17 uncertainties when you look at the exposure modeling in
18 these studies.

19 Next slide please. The other types of
20 exposures of the reports that we looked at all had
21 self-reported exposures, and we can well imagine, if
22 you're sitting in a room with a lot of epidemiologists,
23 this was a large limitation in their mind to these
24 studies. In these you had self-reports that might have
25 said exposure to chemical warfare agents. Basically they
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 look at potential health affects in different groups of
2 people and they have questionnaires for those people as
3 to what their exposure might have been. And these can
4 run the gamut from chemical warfare agents through
5 putting on chemical warfare suits, hearing alarms, and
6 then everything through gasoline, you name the exposure
7 that could have happened in the Gulf. It's on the list
8 of potential exposures in these studies. And they look
9 at all the potential exposures, a number of different
10 health outcomes, sometimes clustered into syndromes that
11 they've defined, and look for any associations.

12 Some of the people who self-reported that
13 they were exposed to chemical warfare agents, there were
14 some associated neurological findings in those
15 individuals. In other studies there were no effects
16 seen. Whether it was self-reported nerve gas agent or
17 hearing chemical alarms or putting on an NBC suit. So
18 when you looked at the overall effects and the
19 neurological effects in these groups of people, there was
20 no consistent effect that could be linked to Sarin. You
21 have to remember when we are doing these studies, we are
22 looking specifically at possible health effects of Sarin.
23 So everything is going back to whether or not A is linked
24 to -- even the exposure that they are having as sort of a
25 surrogate for Sarin, or then you have to go, okay, is
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 that surrogate actually valid as a surrogate for Sarin
2 exposure. Even when you looked at the surrogates of
3 Sarin, there is no consistent effect seen across all the
4 different epi studies.

5 Next slide please. When you looked at
6 posttraumatic stress disorder, PTSD was seen in survivors
7 of the Tokyo and Matsumoto Sarin attacks. And in British
8 veterans who reported either wearing nuclear biological
9 and chemical warfare suits, or hearing chemical alarms or
10 having a chemical nerve gas attack. There were other
11 studies that did not find a relationship between PTSD and
12 some of the indicators of Sarin -- or surrogates of
13 Sarin, I should say. And PTSD was not more common along
14 those who were thought, based on the modeling to be
15 exposed at Khamisiyah and nonexposed Gulf War Veterans.
16 One of the big limitations with the PTSD studies, when
17 trying to link it to an actual chemical exposure, is you
18 don't know whether PTSD would even be caused by the
19 chemical itself, or by the traumatic event that was
20 occurring around the chemical exposure.

21 Next slide please. There have also been some
22 reports of persistent cardiovascular effects following
23 exposure to Sarin. These cardiovascular effects have
24 been evident in some studies of the victims of the Tokyo
25 attack, and as well, one study of personnel deployed
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 during the time of Khamisiyah, did find one cardiac
2 dysrhythmia -- sorry, one effect for that -- one
3 cardiovascular effect, that being cardiac dysrhythmia,
4 out of ten cardiovascular effects that were seen. Other
5 studies showed cardiovascular effects but only when they
6 looked at deployed versus nondeployed. These studies
7 that were done on Gulf War Veterans were actually very
8 hard to sort of dissect through, because they will
9 compare Khamisiyah versus non Khamisiyah, deployed versus
10 nondeployed. So there is a lot of different comparisons
11 going on, so you have to really watch what is being
12 compared when, when you're drawing conclusions.

13 Next slide. As well, there have been other
14 health effects that have been studied. I mentioned, a
15 lot of these studies look at multisymptom illness or
16 clusters of symptoms that they link into a syndrome.

17 There has been a case of Gulf War illness associated with
18 the use of gas masks. Also responding yes to thought
19 biological or chemical weapons were being used. That was
20 linked up with multisymptom illness. A number of these
21 are looking at multisymptom illness, chronic fatigue
22 syndrome, PTSD, and these different syndromes. There
23 have actually been studies that show an increase
24 prevalence, mostly with deployment, not necessarily with
25 any surrogate for Sarin exposure.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Once again in those studies, exposure
2 assessment is not very reliable indicator of actual
3 exposures. In addition, in some of those studies, the
4 medical symptoms are actually self-report as well. So
5 that even calls the question, even more, as to what you
6 have and the conclusions you can draw on the basis of
7 those studies.

8 I will add, most of these studies were
9 conducted within ten years, finished within ten years of
10 the Gulf War, so most of these studies did not even look
11 at cancer.

12 Next slide please. When the committee went
13 to draw conclusions, they made conclusions based on the
14 scientific data and they classified as I said, into five
15 different categories. Those categories have been -- they
16 are based on the IR categories and they have been used in
17 a number of previous IOM studies, slightly modified at
18 times. They are the categories that were used for the
19 other Gulf War and Health Studies. They have also been
20 used for IOM's safety series of reports, as well as the
21 Veterans and Agent Orange reports that look at the
22 potential effects of herbicides used in Viet Nam.

23 Next slide please. The five categories of
24 evidence and you're not going to be able to read these,
25 but you can read them in our reports if you ever want to
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 see them. We made conclusions as to whether there is
2 sufficient evidence of a causal relationship between a
3 given agent and a given health outcome; whether there is
4 sufficient evidence of an association, limited suggestive
5 evidence of an association, inadequate or insufficient
6 evidence to determine whether or not an association
7 exists, and limited suggestive evidence of no
8 association.

9 So the committees basically go through and
10 look at the evidence and draw conclusions on the
11 different health outcomes and place them into one of
12 these five categories of evidence. In practice, when
13 we're looking especially for the Gulf War reports at
14 numerous, numerous chemicals in some of these cases,
15 solvents and pesticides, probably reviewed about 50
16 different chemicals at least. We only draw conclusions,
17 state the conclusion when there is even any research done
18 on that, whatsoever, because we can't go through a
19 laundry list of every health outcome and plunk it in
20 there, but if it has been looked at, we will draw a
21 conclusion and place it in one of the five categories of
22 evidence.

23 Next slide. The committee did conclude that
24 there is sufficient evidence of a causal relationship
25 between exposure to Sarin and the acute cholinergic
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 syndrome. This is not rocket science here. This is
2 nothing new.

3 Next slide. Based on the evidence from the epi
4 studies that are available and the supporting evidence
5 from animals, the committee did conclude that there is
6 limited suggested evidence of an association between
7 exposure to Sarin or cyclosarin in doses that cause the
8 acute cholinergic syndrome and a variety of subsequent
9 long term neurological effects. So if you have acute
10 cholinergic syndrome, there is the possibility that there
11 will be long term effects following that syndrome. This
12 is also something all that new.

13 Next slide. When looking at persistent
14 neurological effects following low level exposure, so in
15 the absence of any signs or symptoms of the acute
16 cholinergic syndrome, the committee did conclude that
17 there is insufficient evidence to determine whether or
18 not there is an association between low level exposure to
19 Sarin and any subsequent neurological effects long term.

20 Next slide. When it looked at the
21 cardiovascular effects although there are starting to be
22 some data that shows some effects following high dose
23 exposure to Sarin, when it comes to low level exposure,
24 there is inadequate or insufficient evidence to conclude
25 that there are any long term effects.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Next slide. And that was the other health
2 outcomes I had talked about, there wasn't even enough
3 data to draw any sort of real conclusions about that
4 whatsoever.

5 So basically in summary, there are sufficient
6 enough data to show that the acute cholinergic syndrome
7 exists following Sarin exposure and that there might be
8 some long term sequela of that syndrome, but given the
9 few epidemiology studies and the limitations especially
10 of those studies that do exist, and the limited number of
11 relative toxicology studies, there are inadequate and
12 insufficient data to determine whether or not any long
13 term effects would occur following exposure to low level
14 Sarin.

15 Thank you.

16 DR. POLAND: We have about three or four
17 minutes for questions from the Board.

18 DR. LEDNAR: Wayne Lednar, thank you for that,
19 it's really very helpful. As you look at the kinds of
20 individuals who were included in the studies that show at
21 low doses, where you can see cholinergic effects, some of
22 the follow-up for neurologic signs, you think of those
23 kinds of people who are in those studies, and then
24 compared to the kinds of people who are on the ground at
25 Khamisiyah, is there any reason to think that the types
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 of people that we are trying to answer the question
2 around are healthier, more fit, in some way less
3 vulnerable to having some of the acute effects that are
4 seen on exposure, from the literature?

5 DR. CATLIN: I have never really thought
6 about that, but given some of the studies, one study was
7 with the acute effects that we looked at military
8 volunteers. So I would say those population would be
9 very similar to what was on the ground in Iraq and in
10 Khamisiyah. The industrial workers, I mean, you do have
11 the healthy worker effect, where the workers would be
12 healthy if they're out working, but I would not know
13 anything and there would not be any data. I mean, when
14 you start getting into the military volunteers and the
15 industrial workers in these studies, the studies are very
16 old and not very vigorous.

17 The Sarin attacks in Japan, they would be
18 just your typical generic population, because one was in
19 a residential neighborhood, and the other was on a subway
20 system in Tokyo. So there could be a possibility that
21 that the military would have healthier people than the
22 generally population of Japan, but I would have no idea.
23 I don't know what the general health status of Japan
24 versus the U.S. military is.

25 DR. LAUDER: Just a question of
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 clarification, going back to Khamisiyah. I'm sorry, Dr.
2 Tamara Lauder. Did you state earlier that those subjects
3 that had brain tumors did not have any evidence of acute
4 cholinergic symptoms?

5 DR. CATLIN: There is no evidence that anyone
6 in the Gulf War had any acute cholinergic symptoms. And
7 that's based on both self-reports, like medical surveys
8 that were sent to them and asking them about different
9 symptoms, signs and symptoms. There was no evidence from
10 those. But as you mentioned, there is no reports while
11 over there of anyone seeking medical attention.

12 DR. LAUDER: Hence an indirect answer to some
13 sort of exposure level?

14 DR. CATLIN: Yeah, there's no signs that the
15 exposures were high enough to provide acute cholinergic
16 syndrome, unless as the other person pointed out, for
17 some reason the military is less susceptible. It was
18 also, I should point out at Khamisiyah, from what we've
19 read, there were no chemical alarms going off and they
20 never thought that there were chemical weapons down
21 there, so no one was actually wearing gas masks or
22 anything, and even NBC from what I understand.

23 COL UNDERWOOD: That is correct. This is COL
24 Underwood.

25 DR. SILVA: Joe Silva. Thank you for the
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 nice reviews. How many drugs are out there that cause in
2 animals brain tumors. I mean, most of our chemically
3 driven carcinogenic events are long term exposure, with
4 the exception of some types of radiation.

5 DR. CATLIN: We looked to see and there --
6 like you say, radiation was one of the main things.
7 There's not a whole lot known as to the etiology of a lot
8 of brain cancers. There just isn't a lot known about it.
9 We also looked to see with the organophosphate
10 compounds. And this review came after a previous
11 textbook on solvents and pesticides that we produced.
12 And with all of the organophosphate compounds, there was
13 no indication of brain cancer. There were some cancers,
14 but not brain cancer seen following exposure to
15 organophosphate compounds. I can't remember the details
16 and the provisions on that. We have them there if you
17 want. So we've looked at sort of the organophosphate
18 compounds which you would think might have had a similar
19 effect, and we couldn't find anything. And there is
20 nothing to link up even the animal data, the changes in
21 muscarinic receptors, we looked to see if those
22 particular types of changes might be linked up to other
23 outcomes, and to be honest, we actually did look
24 carefully at brain cancer, because we knew this study was
25 coming out, and there was nothing that we could find that
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 would show that at least published at the time.

2 CPT JOHNSTON: You mentioned in one of your
3 earlier slides that not all the effects of Sarin appear
4 to be due to acetylcholine esterase inhibition. What
5 other affects did Sarin have?

6 DR. CATLIN: That's a good question. I can't
7 remember now. It has been a few years since I did the
8 study. It is more with Sarin, organophosphate compound
9 when you start getting into low levels. Some of the
10 effects just don't seem to correlate with the changes in
11 acetylcholine esterase enzymes, and I honestly can't
12 remember now what they are. Sorry.

13 DR. PARKINSON: Perhaps on a lighter note,
14 I'm not going to profess to understand the increase in
15 unscheduled DNA repair means, I can't remember the last
16 time I got my DNA scheduled to be repaired.

17 The second thing is that the rat (laughter)
18 -- the second is the rat performance in the maze was
19 quote, "somewhat effective." What else are the poor rats
20 supposed to do. In all seriousness, are you saying that
21 the conclusions of the committee, looking at the animal
22 studies were at best inconclusive, and maybe even
23 meaningless?

24 DR. CATLIN: I wouldn't say meaningless. I
25 would say when you're starting to try and extrapolate
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 from the animal data to the human, it's just not there.
2 It's too inconclusive to extrapolate. What they did say,
3 based on the animal studies, especially what was going on
4 with the receptor density and such, that this is
5 something that should be looked at more in animals.
6 Because it's an interesting finding, it's a hypothesis of
7 something other than strictly acetylcholine esterase
8 inhibition that could be going on with low level
9 exposure, so it's worth looking at. But it's not strong
10 enough and it's inconclusive when trying to draw anything
11 above a human outcome, or even a rat outcome. You
12 couldn't even -- given what data were there, you could not
13 say it caused -- Sarin causes hyperactivity in rats. It
14 just wasn't a strong enough study with only one study
15 showing it. Does that answer your question?

16 DR. LAUDER: I have one more question and it
17 may be directed to Dr. Bullman or perhaps Dr. Catlin. I
18 just wanted to know if when you broke down the types of
19 brain tumors that you looked at, you had Astrocytoma,
20 Oligodendroglioma, and you broke that down into years of
21 three; three, six, and nine. Were you able to break down
22 the types of tumors within each of those segments.

23 DR. BULLMAN: No actually, you mean the
24 latency analysis?

25 DR. POLAND: Basicly did you see different
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 histology over time?

2 DR. BULLMAN: Oh, regarding the specific cell
3 types. No, we didn't look at that. The only thing we
4 did the latency analysis, we did the latency analysis
5 with all brain cancers. All 52 or 55. It wasn't limited
6 to a specific cell type or primary versus others.

7 DR. LAUDER: Can you do that?

8 DR. BULLMAN: Yes, we could.

9 DR. LAUDER: Because I think it depends upon
10 a cell type how fast growing it is. If you see a cell
11 type the first three years, and it is not that fast
12 growing, it therefore could not be associated with what
13 perhaps you're trying to associate --

14 DR. BULLMAN: That's one of the things I
15 mentioned in the study. It was just a very short latency
16 period, much shorter than what you would expect for most
17 cancers. It was ten years at the most, what we had. And
18 I believe in most cancer between exposure and death, 15
19 to 25, 15 to 20 or something like that, so that's outside
20 below the rate. But yes, that is something we could do.

21 DR. LEMASTERS: Grace Lemasters. Don't go
22 away. I don't know who is the best person to answer
23 this. I was wondering if you did any kind of lag
24 analysis requiring -- I have two questions, minimal
25 amount of lag time before the occurrence of cancer, and
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 the second question is related to that is what is the
2 normal latency period for brain cancers? And then just a
3 third quick question, could you apply the information
4 about those who witnessed the explosion to the mortality?
5 Do you know in your mortality analysis, the data that's
6 available about witnessing the explosion?

7 DR. BULLMAN: I will answer your last
8 question first. No, we didn't have that kind of data.

9 DR. LEMASTERS: Can you apply it?

10 DR. BULLMAN: If we had the data, yeah. And
11 regarding the lag analysis or latency analysis, are you
12 wanting to know when was the earliest tumor, when did
13 that occur?

14 DR. LEMASTERS: Yeah.

15 DR. BULLMAN: I don't have the follow-up here
16 in front of me. I believe, let me see. Most of them,
17 that's '91 follow-up. Those started in 1991. I don't
18 want to answer it, because I am not sure. I can't say
19 offhand.

20 DR. LEMASTERS: I know you both reviewed
21 about brain cancer. What is the average latency period
22 was the third question?

23 MR. BULLMAN: About 15 to 25 -- I believe it
24 is like 15 to 25 years, and outside of the range, like I
25 said. The most we had was a ten year follow-up, '91 to
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 2000. The latency period between exposure and death by
2 brain cancer, I believe is -- somebody else, if they know
3 the right answer, feel free to correct me, I believe it's
4 like 15 to 20, or 15 to 25, something like that.

5 DR. POLAND: We are going to need to stop or
6 we'll just get too far off track. Thank you both and we
7 will break for 15 minutes and then reconvene.

8 (Break at 10:09 a.m. to 10:32 a.m.)

9 COL GIBSON: This is a list for taxis for
10 tomorrow for people who want to take a taxi back to the
11 airport. That list is going around, so you can sign your
12 name if you need a taxi for tomorrow. We'd greatly
13 appreciate it. The other thing is, we have a few of the
14 Armed Forces Epi Board History and Commission Books.
15 They're hard bound books back here on this back table.
16 We got a republication of that whole series of books and
17 I've got a bunch of them back at the office. I brought a
18 few of them here. They're free. Please feel free to take
19 one if you like.

20 DR. POLAND: We'll have to update that
21 history some day. Okay, I want to keep us trying to move
22 along. Our next speaker is Mr. Cushen, Chief of
23 Occupational Health in the Risk Management Directorate of
24 the US Army Chemical Materials Agency at Aberdeen Proving
25 Grounds. He'll provide us with the Army Occupational and
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Environmental Protection Program for Destruction of
2 Chemical Munitions. Thank you.

3 MR. CUSHEN: Thank you. Next slide please.
4 Our mission for occupational health with the Chemical
5 Materials Agency is to medically support the safe
6 destruction and dispose of chemical munitions. Currently
7 today we have three incinerator sites operating burning
8 Sarin. And we have one neutralization site neutralizing
9 VX which is also organophosphate. So this is -- the
10 daily application of this problem is a huge undertaking
11 for us. We also want to preserve and prevent the
12 occurrence of occupational disease and injuries in our
13 work places, and provide the highest quality occupational
14 health services to our workers.

15 Next slide. To do that, we have numerous
16 program elements. Medical surveillance which includes
17 biological monitoring. Personal Reliability Program
18 Screening. We don't let just anybody come into our sites
19 and handle chemical weapons. They have to be screened
20 for drug use, alcohol dependency. It's very hard to get
21 in the program. It's very easy to get removed.

22 We also do substance abuse and prevention.
23 We have emergency medical response service. If there is
24 an accident in one of our plants, we need to be able to
25 take care of those casualties very quickly. Our goal is
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 to have then to medical care within four minutes. The
2 main reason is, when you get a large dose of nerve agent,
3 the first thing that shuts down is breathing. Without
4 oxygen, life is not good.

5 We also do treatment of minor illnesses and
6 injuries on the job. A lot of worker health education
7 and training, and health promotion as time permits. Most
8 of our work force in the demil plants are contractors,
9 and our storage site, they're all government civilians.
10 We did a demographic look at our work force. They are
11 older. They have high blood pressure, and they -- at a
12 lot of places are fairly overweight. We have one person
13 that is under 21. We have several that are over 72.
14 Most of them fall in the 50, late 40's to 60 age range.
15 It is an aging work force.

16 Next slide please. Our Medical Surveillance
17 Program. We establish a baseline of health. We do that
18 through an initial interview, when they are put into the
19 Personnel Reliability Program. They have a physical and
20 a baseline established then. And we do an annual update
21 of their health. Cardiovascular health is very
22 important, hearing, substance abuse, random drug screen.
23 Everything we can do to ensure that we have a reliable
24 work force to handle weapons.

25 We also look for early detection of
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 subclinical workplace exposures, trying to reverse, halt,
2 or retard disease progression. Not only for agents but
3 also for other industrial hazards. We do an evaluation
4 of worker fitness for essential job functions, including
5 respirator and audiometric [sic - audiologic] testing. We
6 do an assessment of worker protection afforded by
7 engineering controls. Our plants have four levels of
8 control. We have level A, where we know there agent
9 present, and you cannot go in there unless you were in an
10 OSHA suit and you're limited to a two hour stay time. We
11 have level B areas, which is basically outside of the
12 level A. And there you have to be in SCBA, self-contained
13 breathing apparatus. Outside -- it's a tier effect.
14 Outside of that is level C, where we have lesser air
15 purifying respirators as respiratory protection. And
16 level D is everything outside the plant. When you come
17 -- if you come to one of our plants, the first thing you
18 do before you get near the plant is you're issued an M40
19 mask, an air purifying respirator, so in case there is an
20 accident, and we have an alarm, you can mask and safely
21 egress. Again, worker safety and protection of our
22 workers, our visitors, and the populous, the population
23 around our plants are very important.

24 We also do biological monitoring for heat
25 stressful entries. We put men and women every day in a
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 self-enclosed suit for two hours and send them into hot
2 areas of the plant where it can be 90 plus degrees.
3 Before we do that, we screen them medically, blood
4 pressure, urine specific gravity, because we're looking
5 to make sure we don't cause a heat injury while we
6 protect them.

7 Next slide please. We have a health hazard
8 inventory because we have incinerator and neutralization
9 plants, there're industrial areas. They're dangerous.
10 When we do maintenance that's generally our most
11 dangerous time. We list all of the physical and chemical
12 hazards. We key it toward the workplace and make sure
13 workers are aware. We do job hazard analysis for each
14 operation we do. We also have detailed SOPs that go
15 through step by step, the sequence of events that is
16 going to happen, so that everyone knows what is going to
17 happen next. Again, to minimize chance for accidents.
18 We identify personnel who are exposed, and we
19 qualify those in relation to the airborne exposure
20 limits. We look at the short term exposure limit or
21 STEL, the worker protection limit or WPL, which -- excuse
22 me. The STEL is a 15 minute time weighted average,
23 concentration and time. The WPL is an eight hour time
24 weighted average. And the IDLH is an instantaneous
25 reading that is immediately dangerous to life and health.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 These all form the basis for our medical surveillance
2 exam.

3 Next slide please. Our Heat Strain Control
4 Program, again, when we put -- we have incinerators that
5 burn toxic agents at 2000 degrees. It's a heat stressful
6 environment. We know that. We monitor for that. And we
7 do things to mitigate that risk to our workers. Again,
8 we do pre-entry screening to make sure that people are
9 medically and physiologically prepared to go into a heat
10 stressful environment. Because if someone goes down in
11 our plant, it affects -- it affects them. It's also the
12 rescue effort to get them out is burdensome because we
13 then have to put more people into hazardous environments
14 to extract them. We have baseline screening and
15 enrollment medical surveillance for heat strain. We do
16 physiological monitoring for all encapsulating entries,
17 both pre and post entry. And if they don't screen, if
18 they don't pass a pre-screening, they are turned away.
19 If it is for hydration, they go back and they rehydrate
20 and they come back and are rescreened. Or if their blood
21 pressure is wrong, they are referred to their supervisor.
22 We have established criteria for precluding
23 or terminating heat stressful entries. As we have -- in
24 our control rooms we place a paramedic in a control room.
25 And every 15 minutes, we use heart rate to approximate
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 heat load. Every 15 minutes the paramedic asks the
2 person in the entry to turn toward the camera and they
3 read their heart rate. And the paramedic has
4 pre-screened them and knows when they approach a certain
5 value, they need to either sit down and rest, or if they
6 rest and their heart rate does not come down, they
7 terminate the entry and we send another crew in to finish
8 the job.

9 Next slide. Personnel Reliability Program
10 Screening. We review the history, their medical records,
11 their exams and referrals. We look for information
12 that's potentially disqualifying. Do they have a history
13 of fainting, do they have a history of high blood
14 pressure, do they have uncontrolled diabetes. Do they
15 have a history of drug use. All of these things again
16 trying to come up -- have workers that we can have handle
17 our chemical weapons that are reliable and have no
18 disqualifying information. They are recommended for
19 selection and retention in the program and if they have
20 something as they come up, if they have a new onset of
21 diabetes, and it is uncontrolled, they need to be either
22 temporarily or permanently disqualified. If there is drug
23 use in one of the random drug screens, they are
24 permanently disqualified.

25 Next slide please. Our Substance Abuse
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Program, we look for signs of abuse and dependency. We
2 do a hundred percent urine drug screening for our
3 chemical work force. We do random alcohol testing,
4 random breath alcohol testing. Again, when we do a
5 prescreening to go into one of our either demil or
6 storage sites, alcohol is a predisposer for heat
7 injuries, so we look at it from both a reliability
8 standpoint as well as being predisposed to a heat injury.

9 We have a medical review officer that makes
10 the final determination and then at the end, we refer
11 them for appropriate treatment.

12 Next slide. Advance Medical Care and
13 Emergency Response. Again, if someone is injured in one
14 of our plants and they have been working with agent, the
15 hospitals downtown do not want them. They want them
16 clean. They do not want a contamination hazard showing
17 up. There's a program called SECEP, that interacts with
18 the hospitals. The hospitals that support our plants
19 have decon capability. They have special training for
20 their emergency departments to handle contaminated
21 casualties. But our goal is to give them clean
22 casualties. We have ACLS capabilities at our clinics.
23 We have decon capability in the plant. Because of the
24 effects Sarin especially on the breathing system, we have
25 to get them to medical care as quickly as we can. We say
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 we'd rather have a contaminated casualty than a clean
2 corpse. So we decon as best we can, but we don't want
3 them so clean that they die because -- if we take ten
4 minutes to decon someone and they're not breathing, it
5 doesn't do them any good. It's hard, because everyone is
6 like, we've got to keep the agent inside. Engineering
7 controls, but where we need to, we do if we have to -- we
8 have capability, all of our clinics at the demil plants
9 and the storage depots have a decon room where they can
10 bring people in and decon them while medical care is
11 ongoing.

12 Once the casualties are stabilized they are
13 treated and transported off site. We have no holding
14 capability. Our goal is to decontaminate, resuscitate,
15 and transport.

16 Local hospitals again, they have training in
17 caring for nerve agent casualties sponsored by the SECEP
18 program, and we also have support, if there is a large
19 incident, where different experts from the Army would go
20 to the site and provide guidance.

21 We also do treatment of minor illnesses and
22 nonchemical related injury. That's because by the time
23 you get through the process to get into our plants or to
24 our storage site, because they're remotely located, it is
25 more cost effective to treat minor things there than send
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 them to their own physicians.

2 We have inadvertently exposed people to nerve
3 agent and had cholinesterase suppression.

4 Next slide. This is a typical -- we
5 establish a baseline of cholinesterase. Everyone's
6 baseline is very independent of them. We monitor that
7 over time, and in this instance, there is a significant
8 exposure and as you can see, a significant depression.
9 But their baseline did over time return to normal, and
10 this patient continues to work in the program.

11 Next slide. When we do -- generally about
12 once a month an alarm goes off and people aren't in the
13 right protective gear, and we have to do potential
14 exposure evaluations, where we look for cholinesterase as
15 well as other indicators. It is conducted whenever we
16 exceed the airborne exposure limit or established
17 thresholds of dermal or inhalation toxicity. It includes
18 a medical exam and confirmation assays, including if we
19 have a depression in cholinesterase or a known mustard,
20 we have an agreement with CDC and the Medical Institute
21 for Chemical Defense At Edgewood, it's an Army lab, to
22 look at metabolites, to go back and see -- to confirm the
23 exposure.

24 Next slide. Employee Medical Recordkeeping.
25 This is probably -- for our physicians, this is probably
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 one of the harder things. Their occupational records,
2 their Army records or a contractor's that has
3 monitoring data for both nonagent and agent related
4 exposures or physical hazards, and they are maintained in
5 accordance with 29 CFR 1910.120 for their employment
6 period plus 30 years.

7 Next slide. I have talked about our exposure
8 limits. These units are in milligrams per cubic meter.
9 At the bottom you can see what the immediately dangerous
10 to life and health is, and then the STEL is a short term
11 exposure limit. The WPL is a workplace worker protection
12 limit. The GPL is a 12 hour limit, and that is for the
13 general population that is outside the fence of our
14 installation. All of these limits were recently revised
15 and implemented last January, for agents GA/GB, and VX.
16 Mustard followed in July.

17 The CDC when they published these limits in
18 the federal register, said what we do is protective,
19 however our practice -- we treated at AR time weighted
20 average as a short term limit. And in theory, we had an
21 eight hour limit that we used as an instantaneous limit,
22 and so they went back and changed the exposure limits
23 based on that information. So our old eight hour limit
24 became our new 15 minute limit and we have taken that
25 probably a step further and we monitor -- I will talk
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 about monitoring in a minutes.

2 We monitor at a fraction of the short term
3 exposure limit using near real time monitors. We monitor
4 for a period of three, five or ten minutes and analyze,
5 and if the alarm goes off based on that monitoring, we
6 either put people in protective masks, or if they are in
7 appropriate equipment, we just know and annotate that the
8 alarms went off. But if the people aren't in appropriate
9 protective gear, they come out of the area they are in,
10 it is upgraded from the category D to a category C, or C
11 to B, and we send any potentially exposed workers to the
12 health clinic for post exposure follow-up.

13 Next slide please. This is our risk
14 management approach. We use air monitoring extensively
15 to verify other components of a total risk management
16 system. We have engineering controls, sealed rooms,
17 cascade air filtration which are described as the AB,
18 level A, level B, level C, and level D categories of our
19 plants. We have negative pressure. Most negative
20 pressure is in level A. Goes out from there. All of our
21 air from our plants is run through carbon filters before
22 it's released. We monitor mid bed of the carbon filter
23 to ensure that we're not releasing agent to the
24 atmosphere. And because we process loaded munitions, we
25 have explosive containment rooms within our plants that
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 have thick concrete walls that will contain -- if a round
2 explodes, it will contain the explosion and we won't
3 release agent to the atmosphere. One other thing -- the
4 plants were designed, that was a critical piece. What is
5 the biggest explosion you could have, and engineered a
6 solution above and beyond that, so if something does
7 happen, again we contain all of the agent inside the
8 plant. And we don't expose our workers or the public.
9 Our work practices, training, lessons learned as well as
10 surveillance. Our surveillance, we go in on a routine
11 basis to all of the igloos where munitions are stored and
12 check for leakers. If we find something that's leaking,
13 we bring back appropriately suited people, workers and
14 repalletize, recontainerize, and put the leaking or
15 suspected leaking munitions and overpack containers and
16 then put them in cycle to be destroyed in demil process.

17 Next slide. This is the what our OSHA level
18 A looks like. It is called a demilitarization protective
19 ensemble. It is strictly -- it was developed for the
20 chemical demil program. It covers head to toe, and it's
21 totally encapsulating and the back of it is heat sealed,
22 and it is over pressured.

23 Next slide. This is our OSHA level B.
24 Again, totally encapsulated. OSHA A is vapor tight.
25 OSHA B is not. This has SCBA with is supplied air worn
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 on the back. We use this if there's a problem with one
2 of our level A entries. We have people -- have people
3 ready in level B to go in and do the rescue.

4 Next slide. This is a level C. This is what
5 we mainly use when we are going into a storage igloo and
6 to do surveillance. We send people in in this. It is
7 not vapor tight. If they have liquid on them, they are
8 potentially exposed. It is hot. It is butyl rubber. It
9 hangs on you and the heat load from this, you don't like
10 to wear it.

11 Next slide. Our monitoring, again, every
12 plant especially the demil is being monitored 24 hours a
13 day, seven days a week at multiple locations. Our
14 storage igloos are monitored on a routine basis. Using
15 near realtime monitors, and those two are the A cams and
16 the minicams, or the automatic continuous air monitoring
17 system, for the minicams. Our historical monitoring is
18 done through the depot area monitoring system, which is
19 stationary monitoring platforms around our depots that
20 use tubes, and those tubes are collected at 12 hour
21 intervals and analyzed. We also have a realtime
22 analytical platform or an RTAP. It's basically A-cams or
23 minicams in an RV that pulls up to the igloos or our
24 storage sites, or if there is an incident, they show up
25 and they perform realtime monitoring of either areas,
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 workers or igloos.

2 Next slide please. These are pictures of our
3 A-cams and minicams. They run with three, five or ten
4 minute cycles. During the operation of the plant, they
5 run all of the time. If they alarm, people take action.
6 If you are in a -- if they alarm in an admin area,
7 everyone masks. After we mask, then people -- the
8 visitors leave, then our workers come in and investigate
9 as to what happened. They also have false alarms. We
10 backed -- our false alarms are backed up with DAAMS,
11 which is the next slide. These are historical monitors.
12 It's a bank of 16 -- excuse me, eight sorbent tubes that
13 are analyzed GCMS in a lab. If the minicams goes off,
14 they take the DAAMS tubes that are running at the time
15 and analyze those to confirm the presence of agent. With
16 your near realtime monitors, there's no way to confirm.
17 We use the DAAMS tubes as our confirmation.

18 Next slide. If there's an accident or
19 incident, or we're doing entry monitoring for our igloos,
20 we drive up to it with our lab on wheels, RTAP, and we
21 hook sample lines that are prelocated within the igloo at
22 the door, mid igloo, and at the rear, and look and see if
23 they're -- before anyone goes in, look to see if there
24 are agent readings present. If there are, then we come
25 back in appropriate levels of dress and do leaker
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 isolation and try to find out which round inside of an
2 igloo is leaking. They do that by breaking down by
3 stacks and pallets. It takes a couple of days generally
4 because you're analyzing -- you're covering, analyzing,
5 and further breaking it down.

6 Next slide please. Our risk management
7 approach, we verify our monitors on a daily basis. We use
8 dilute agent to challenge them at the distal ends of the
9 monitoring line, and then we correct that, we know what
10 we inject, we look and make sure we can read that. And
11 we have them located throughout our plants, as well as
12 the mobile ones that go to our storage areas.

13 Our DAAMS methods are verified daily, both at
14 the depot and at our demil plants. The monitoring of our
15 process is complex. Across the board, hundreds of near
16 realtime monitors that must be kept up with, and we
17 monitor everywhere we can in the plant. We monitor our
18 emission stacks, we monitor our filter beds, we monitor
19 corridors where people are routinely going. We don't
20 monitor the areas where we know there is agent going to
21 be present, because it pegs out the meters. But lots and
22 lots of monitoring. And then each time the alarm goes
23 off, it causes a ripple effect through the plant. You
24 have to figure out why it went off? Was it a false
25 positive? If it was agent, who was there? Then those
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 people get automatically referred to the medical clinic
2 for postexposure follow-up.

3 Next slide. In summary, we have a
4 comprehensive occupational health program in place at
5 each site, both on the storage side, which is -- I should
6 have mentioned this in the beginning. Our storage
7 mission is supported by MEDCOM. We have MEDCOM clinics.
8 Our demil mission is contractors, but we all work
9 together to have a comprehensive occupational health
10 program for both agent and nonagent hazards. We do
11 routine workplace monitoring and risk of exposure to
12 determine the content and frequency of medical exams.
13 Again, if you are potentially exposed, you go and are
14 medically evaluated before you return to work. Each site
15 has specific occupational health programs based on common
16 programmatic items, which I am responsible for at the
17 headquarters level. And we follow both DA and OSHA
18 regulations. And our permits for our -- our stack
19 permits are run by our state and follow the Clean Air
20 Act. It's a very complex program and I can't do justice
21 for all of the subject matter experts we have in our
22 program, trying to give you a brief overview.

23 Our question that we are asking, I understand
24 it is going to be assigned to a subcommittee. I think
25 that subcommittee, they could understand our process
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 better if at some point in the next several months if
2 they came to our chemical demil training facility at
3 Edgewood and saw all of machine -- we have a mock-up full
4 scale mock-up of our plants so that we can train or
5 workers before they go into agent environments. They get
6 training on how to put on and wear our OSHA level A suit.
7 We have all of the equipment that they are going to work
8 on present so that they can understand, when I go to
9 change the strainer sock that is in the agent feed line
10 for the liquid incinerator, what the lock is and how it
11 works, so that the first time I do it is not with agent,
12 it's in a training environment, people are there guiding
13 them so they know what they are doing before they
14 actually work with agent. It's a full scale facility.
15 It does not have an incinerator. It does have a control
16 room. It has all the process machines that we use to
17 demil the nation's stockpile of nerve and blister agents.

18 Again, at the subcommittee's convenience, we
19 can host a meeting for them and meet with our air
20 monitoring experts, our physician, Dr. Bell. He would be
21 here, but he is in class, long term. He will be done in
22 a couple of weeks, as well as all of the operational
23 experts. We have a very large staff that do this. And a
24 lot of people have been doing it for a lot longer than I
25 have, but it is a very, again, worker safety and

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 protection of the public health is the cornerstone of our
2 mission.

3 DR. POLAND: Thank you, Mr. Cushen.

4 (Applause.)

5 DR. POLAND: I'm trying to keep us on time
6 here. If there are one or two pressing questions. Dr.
7 Lednar.

8 DR. LEDNAR: Wade Lednar. Some of the
9 questions that were raised earlier about the acute
10 symptoms of cholinesterase exposure, wondering if your
11 medical surveillance data might be helpful. As you do
12 your medical surveillance, and especially if in the
13 workplace there is a worker who reports to your medical
14 clinics reported acute symptoms, I assume that you would
15 have some kind of an industrial hygiene confirmation
16 about what was the exposure level of that worker that was
17 associated in time with that clinical complaint. As you
18 look at that data over time, is there any reason to think
19 that the exposure levels are dropping, and our point of
20 detection of onset clinical symptoms is now lower than we
21 ever thought it was in the past.

22 Is there any data of yours that suggest we
23 need to recalibrate our exposure health effect?

24 MR. CUSHEN: This is Dr. McIntosh. He's our
25 contract medical director. We can do that, and we do look
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 at, from a programmatic standpoint, what were they
2 exposed to. As far as the clinical or reshifting the
3 baselines. We just did that with the CDC programmatically
4 by lower the STEL, and worker protection rate. I don't
5 think I quite addressed.

6 DR. MCINTOSH: I'll take a crack at it here.
7 Thanks for the question, Wade. Over the last 25 years, I
8 think we have seen a dramatic drop in the number of acute
9 clinical exposures and also we've really got our arms
10 around the monitoring technology. Back in 1976 when we
11 first started this program in Rocky Mount Arsenal, we had
12 over 150 cholinesterase exposures of 25 percent or
13 greater. In the storage program today in the demil
14 program, we've had one acute cholinesterase exposure in
15 the last 15 years at our storage disposal sites.

16 We do many types of potential exposure
17 evaluations. There are many circumstances, as Alan
18 pointed out, when someone tears their suit or breaks the
19 seal on their mask and they are in an agent environment,
20 we will routinely medically evaluate them, to include an
21 inventory of acute clinical health effects,
22 cholinesterase levels, and we've never seen any clinical
23 or subclinical evidence of exposure in any of those
24 potential exposure evaluations that we've done since
25 Johnston Allen in 1990.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 We now have a second tier of more
2 sophisticated biomarkers that we are using in any
3 circumstances where we see a greater than ten percent
4 depression in acute cholinesterase activity. We'll then
5 do urinary metabolites for either isopropyl methyl
6 phosphonic acid in the case of GB, or ethyl methyl
7 phosphonic acid in the case of VX. So we have a
8 secondary way of saying, yes we have a cholinesterase
9 depression and yes, it's due to GB, VX, or some other
10 organal phosphate. So I think we've improved that
11 medical evaluation monitoring capability immensely in the
12 last ten years

13 DR. POLAND: Okay, Dr. Shamoo.

14 DR. SHAMOO: Adil Shamoo. Having human
15 subjects for patients in high risk environment to me is
16 very valuable in terms of studying them if they are
17 already in those environments out of their occupation.
18 Regardless whether there is an association with the brain
19 tumor issue we are discussing, wouldn't it be very
20 reasonable to have an overlay of research protocol to do
21 retrospective and prospective study; I realize the
22 numbers might not give you statistical significance in
23 all the subcategories, but nevertheless, they may give
24 you trends and those would be very valuable as far as I
25 am concerned.

 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 DR. MCINTOSH: I think that's a very good
2 point. In fact, we looked at doing a retrospective
3 cohort study at one of the longest operating plants,
4 which was Camdess, an R&D plant that was put in operation
5 in 1979. and this was when we were concerned about --
6 particularly with mustard exposure, its long-term
7 carcinogenic effects. We did a power calculation looking
8 at the numbers of employees and the number of person
9 years, and we found to our dismay, maybe not to your
10 surprise, that the power they'd be able to see a relative
11 risk of less than, say six to one, was -- you couldn't do
12 it. So we would have to do a multiple site study to get
13 enough person years, I think, to be able to see anything
14 like Dr. Bullman saw. That is the power of your study
15 with that large cohort. You were able to see a relative
16 risk of less than two, and I didn't think that could do
17 that at one site. We would have to do very broad studies
18 to have significant power to see those sorts of subtle
19 things.

20 DR. POLAND: Okay, any other questions? Dr.
21 Oxman.

22 DR. OXMAN: The medical -- excuse me. Mike
23 Oxman, San Diego. The medical records that you're
24 talking about which include both military and civilian
25 personnel, are those integrated into one system? Are
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 they electronic? Are they available, for instance, for
2 this kind of surveillance, across all of your plants, all
3 of your facilities?

4 DR. MCINTOSH: That is -- the answer is,
5 there are a variety of different systems. Our civilian
6 employee health records, which are military records, and
7 those are retired in one location. The contractor
8 medical records are mostly hard copy. We have one site
9 that's transitioned to electric medical records using
10 Occupational Health Manager, which is a software,
11 commercial software. But that is not easily gotten at.
12 That is one of the Achilles heels of doing that sort of a
13 study.

14 DR. POLAND: Okay, thank you very much. We
15 will move on. Our next presenter is Ms. Dee Morris. She
16 will give us some background on using exposure standards
17 to determine "How Clean Is Safe". Her slides follow the
18 previous slides.

19 MS. MORRIS: Mostly what we have been
20 concentrating on here is airborne exposure limits to
21 determine whether or not an individual has received a
22 dose of chemical agent. However, we use those airborne
23 exposure limits to determine in decontamination when we
24 are done.

25 Next slide. Why would we want to go ahead
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 and have decontamination standards. This is sort of
2 intuitive, but obviously if you've managed to get a
3 critical facility contaminated and you need to get back
4 into it quickly, you are going to want to decontaminate
5 it. You also have to return a facility to public use,
6 and the standards that one might use for those two
7 different types could be different. And then finally,
8 and there wouldn't be a presentation by a lawyer without
9 this, you have got to deal with liable.

10 Next slide please. When you are looking at
11 setting your decontamination standards, you've got a
12 number of things you have to consider. The first is the
13 criticality of the space being decontaminated, whether or
14 not you plan to occupy it with or without protective
15 equipment. The material or the surface being
16 decontaminated. Basically what you are looking at here
17 is whether or not you're going to keep or trash. Because
18 in some cases you're dealing with substances that are
19 cheaper to replace than they are to decontaminated. The
20 length of the expected occupancy. If this is going to be
21 someplace that you're cleaning up and you plan on people
22 occupying from here on out, you would have a different
23 standard than if you were only having people go in for
24 short periods of time. This would be the difference
25 between the STEL the worker limit, or the general
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 population limit, depending on who and how long it would
2 be occupied. Again, it is important as to whether you're
3 dealing with workers or the general public, because as
4 you saw in the previous presentation, there are different
5 limits or airborne exposure limits for workers and the
6 general population, because workers are being monitored
7 and the general population is not.

8 You also have to look at whether or not
9 you've got particular occupants, or potential occupants
10 of the facility that are sensitive in any way. When I
11 was working arms control inspections, we would take
12 cholinesterase baselines for all of our arms control
13 inspectors so that we would have something to work from
14 in the event that we were exposed. And we had one
15 particular individual that we sent in and his
16 cholinesterase level at baseline was so low, that we
17 could not allow him to be an inspector. So those are the
18 types of things that you have to take into account.

19 Finally, and this is probably the most
20 important one is the public perception. When we were
21 cleaning up the various facilities after the anthrax
22 letters, the public perception was what was primarily
23 driving the efforts behind the decontamination of those
24 facilities especially at the Brentwood Post Office,
25 because the workers there were not accepting of the,
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 "We've cleaned it up. Just trust us." They wanted to
2 make sure that it was cleaner than clean. And you're
3 going to run into that with the public perception,
4 especially if you are trying to return a facility, and
5 I'm talking about not necessarily demil facilities or
6 storage facilities. I am talking about facilities that
7 might have been either accidentally or intentionally
8 contaminated by any number of agents.

9 Next slide please. We do have some existing
10 standards and the CBRN Contamination Hazards and Risk
11 Working Group is actually looking at decontamination
12 standards for all three types of agent. And the thing to
13 note here is that you're dealing with fairly low numbers
14 and that the standards are set by different
15 organizations. And so there is no real consistency
16 between them. And in some cases such as the chemical, I
17 have listed the GPL for VX there. That is a very low
18 number. And it's agent dependent.

19 Next slide. Well, what are we going to do
20 about this? Well, first off, we have to answer the
21 worker or the general population limit question, because
22 it will determine whether or not we clean to certain
23 levels. If we are talking about people who actually work
24 in those facilities, perhaps some sort of surveillance
25 could be started on them and we could use the higher
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 worker protection limit. If you happen to notice on the
2 previous slide, the biological decontamination standard
3 is zero viable organisms. And that's at a ten log kill.
4 Many people believe that that is unnecessarily strict.
5 And so we have to look at -- and it may be agent
6 dependent, but we have to look at determining a realistic
7 biological decontamination standard. As I mentioned
8 earlier, there are some things that are cheaper to get
9 rid of than to decontaminate. And this would always have
10 to be something that would be weighed in any particular
11 decontamination effort. The facility would have to be
12 absolutely one of a kind, very very critical, must occupy
13 before you would just automatically say, we are going to
14 decontaminate it. Otherwise you would have to go through
15 pretty much item by item as to whether it was going to be
16 kept or decontaminated.

17 Finally, it is in fact possible to build a
18 decontaminable structure. You can do that with epoxy
19 paints. You can limit your flooring choices, and you can
20 also limit the type of choices you use for surfaces on
21 furniture. And so these types of things would be
22 something that would be taken into account in determining
23 whether we want to -- a high risk facility could in fact
24 be decontaminable, and therefore, able much easier to be
25 returned to final service. And that concludes my
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 briefing. Are there any questions?

2 (Applause.)

3 DR. POLAND: Thank you, Ms. Morris. Dr.
4 Lednar.

5 DR. LEDNAR: Wade Lednar. I have another way
6 ahead kind of question, but it may not be so way ahead.
7 For those installations that have been on the BRAC
8 consideration list, it's a question of potential future
9 use of DoD either buildings, facilities, installations,
10 whether or not that whole process for future use includes
11 some restrictions about what would be allowed for future
12 use; because there have been some experiences in some
13 corporations where facilities have been decommissioned,
14 property sold, future and different use put in place. In
15 fact, put things like daycare centers into operations,
16 and then questions come up about child health, and then
17 the question runs back to who was the previous owner, and
18 what is the possible connection environmentally. So I'm
19 wondering if your thought process is going to include the
20 structural considerations of future use.

21 MS. MORRIS: Well, obviously that affects the
22 standard to which one would decontaminated a facility.
23 And it is particularly important because several of the
24 chemical demilitarization facilities are in fact -- their
25 bases are in fact scheduled to be BRAC'd. That is an EPA
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 concern, and it is something that is in fact considered
2 whenever a facility is closed. It's the ultimate use.

3 DR. POLAND: Dr. Lemasters.

4 DR. LEMASTERS: More specifically, how many
5 DoD facilities are superfund sites? What is being done
6 to these superfund sites?

7 MS. MORRIS: I can't give you a number on
8 superfund sites.

9 DR. LEMASTERS: Approximately?

10 MS. MORRIS: I wouldn't even want to
11 speculate.

12 DR. LEMASTERS: Do you know if anything is
13 being done to the ones that are superfund sites, does
14 anybody know, to eliminate them or to clean them up?

15 MS. MORRIS: That is something that the DoD
16 is working on, and it is part of the closing costs
17 whenever a base is closed.

18 DR. LEMASTERS: How about those that aren't
19 closed?

20 MS. MORRIS: Well, there are some places that
21 are more hazardous than others.

22 DR. LEMASTERS: Is Fort Bragg a superfund
23 site?

24 MS. MORRIS: I don't know.

25 COL GIBSON: This is COL Gibson. The history
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 of Kelly and some of the other sites that you are aware
2 of, the amount of effort that's went into cleaning them
3 up before they close should be testimony to DoD's efforts
4 in that area.

5 DR. POLAND: Ms. Embrey.

6 MS. EMBREY: I want to thank you, Dee, for
7 answering those questions so adeptly. Dee works for me
8 in the Chem/bio/radiological and nuclear and high yield
9 explosive arena, so she really isn't looking at how we
10 are dealing with the other kinds of things on a regular
11 basis. She's not avoiding you because she knows, she
12 really doesn't know.

13 DR. POLAND: Okay, any other questions. If
14 not, thank you very much.

15 (Applause.)

16 DR. POLAND This issue in question to the
17 Board will be taken up by the Occupational Environmental
18 Medicine Subcommittee chaired by Dr. Lednar. You have
19 the disk with the literature review. We'll also get you
20 the GAO report that was referred to so the subcommittee
21 can deliberate on those three questions that were asked?

22 COL GIBSON: I have a limited number of the
23 hard copies of the Institute of Medicine Report that are
24 available on the CD. I always have limited number of
25 hard cover copies if anyone wants those.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 DR. POLAND: Okay, we are going to shift
2 gears now to infectious disease matters instead of the
3 lesser issues.

4 (Laughter.)

5 As we all know, Pandemic Influenza is a hot
6 topic. At our last meeting, LTC Wayne Hachey provided us
7 with a briefing on Avian Influenza and Pandemic
8 Influenza, and is here today to give us an update. His
9 slides are under Tab 3.

10 LTC HACHEY: Next slide. And as you just
11 mentioned, this presentation, although titled, "What's
12 New With Flu" is an update to the presentation that was
13 given to the Board previously.

14 Next slide. It's with a heavy heart that I
15 have to say it, but the spread to Europe has resulted to
16 the early demise of an icon.

17 Next slide. The agenda for my presentation
18 will be an update of the current disease status, status
19 of DoD readiness, to include antivirals, vaccine, plans,
20 and communication. And then finally a request for the
21 AFEB review of AI planning.

22 Next slide. But is there Pandemic?

23 Next slide. Only if you're a bird. And for
24 those of you who are into birding, this is an endangered
25 Hawaiian Stiltcheck who actually is about this tall, but
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 whenever they see people they get about this tall.

2 Next slide. Avian disease now is in 15

3 counties, with a recent spread to European Russia, found

4 in ducks, chickens, geese, and a sum total of nine pigs

5 who did not have clinical disease, but were seropositive.

6 Other areas and species that been affected, swans in

7 Croatia, appropriately turkeys in Turkey. In Romania,

8 laying hens and ducks in a single back yard that then

9 expanded to the local community. And then in Great

10 Britain there were possibly two parrots imported from

11 Surinam and housed in a quarantine facility, who might

12 have been exposed to other birds from Taiwan.

13 Next slide. This chart depicts the spread of

14 disease from July through October. You can see that

15 South East Asia looks like it is has new disease, but

16 actually that is just a disease that quieted down and

17 then sprung up again. Then as time went on, you can see

18 it spreading toward Europe. Most of this spread was

19 thought to be due to either illegal or just commercial

20 bird trade. And most of this, up and through Kazakhstan

21 was probably the case. This recent leap to Europe

22 though, it does appear to be associated with wild bird

23 migrations.

24 Next slide. This is the same map, but

25 instead of looking at the disease progression over time,
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 the red dots are domestic poultry and the green wild
2 birds. Again, you can see that domestic poultry probably
3 is the culprit up and through Kazakhstan. And then that
4 last leap more due to wild bird migration.

5 Next slide. So we still don't quite know
6 whether it is the individual at the top of the screen
7 with either legal or illegal bird trade, or whether it's
8 migratory bird patterns.

9 Next slide. H5N1 probably mutated to a
10 highly pathogenic form in domestic poultry and then moved
11 back into the wild bird population. And this represents
12 a rather unique characteristic of the current bird flu.
13 Most of the time it leaps to domestic fowl, kills them
14 all off and that's it. This one is rather unusual in
15 that it leaps back and forth between domestic fowl and
16 wild bird population. And then tends to single out
17 different members of the wild bird species. For example
18 in Russia it was particular nasty to swans but didn't
19 really mind geese at all, or it should say ducks, and
20 then as it moved along, it left swans alone and was
21 wiping out the duck population.

22 So again, spread may be primarily due to
23 poultry and primarily fighting cocks traffic across
24 borders with the wild bird migration again contributing
25 to the spread to Europe. And if we're going to blame
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 anybody, it would be the Eurasian Tree Sparrow. But we
2 really do need to have more knowledge about the ecology
3 and epidemiology of Avian Influenza both in domestic
4 birds and wild birds before it can really point the blame
5 on one species as far as being the cause of the global
6 spread or potential global spread.

7 Next slide. So much for birds. What we're
8 really interested in is people. And despite a really
9 high density of people and diseased fowl in South East
10 Asia, here really had been a 136 total cases with 71
11 deaths since this all started. And although it really is
12 unpleasant for that 136 people, considering the
13 population density, this isn't really widespread disease
14 yet. This year, there've been 92 cases with 39 deaths
15 and still no confirmed human to human transmission. And
16 all of the recent cases have been associated with
17 intimate contact with diseased birds.

18 At the last Board meeting, we presented on
19 problems with containment, and they've largely remained
20 unchanged. The continued problems still point to where
21 the birds are. And again, the red shows the density of
22 poultry in South East Asia, and that is where we can see
23 still our continued problems with containment.

24 Next slide. One of the main problems with
25 containment is uncertain transparency. A case in point
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 is an H5N1 that's been circulating in China for at least
2 a decade. However, it's not been reported because the
3 information regarding epidemics of high path AI, have
4 been considered state secrets until 2003. Currently
5 there is only one laboratory in China that has permission
6 to conduct AI research. So one thing we used to tell the
7 residents in acute care, never look for what you don't
8 want to find. This may be the case here. One Hong Kong
9 virologist was quoted as saying, "Avian flu virus can be
10 detected in most poultry markets in China."

11 Next slide. In fact H5N1 in China existed
12 long before the outbreak in Hong Kong in 1997. If we
13 look at the Peoples Republic of China veterinary
14 journals, they suggested that H5N1 was widespread in
15 China as far back as 1997. However in January of 2004,
16 this was the first time the Ministry of Agriculture
17 admitted that China had any bird flu at all. In the same
18 year, China established an information reporting system
19 for large scale animal outbreaks. And shortly after
20 that, 49 locations across their county reported AI.

21 The good news is that China has become much
22 more transparent recently. But unfortunately, their
23 Ministries of Health and Agriculture have a history of
24 continued poor cooperation and communication between each
25 other.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Next slide. Well, we're not immune. There is
2 still substantial poultry risk here in United States.
3 California is one of the few states that actually
4 licenses game cocks and there are three million of them
5 in that state alone. We produce about 9.3 billion
6 commercial chickens, and more concerning is a hundred
7 million chickens in unregulated live bird markets here in
8 the U.S. Now shifting from one two-legged species to
9 another. There are 60 million foreign visitors to the
10 U.S. and we visit other countries totaling about 60
11 million U.S. visitors. There is also 400 million
12 crossings in from Mexico. And with current air travel,
13 a fomite in Viet Nam can be in Boise within two
14 flights.

15 Next slide. That leaves us to response.
16 Next slide. In November of this year the
17 Whitehouse released its National Pandemic Influenza
18 strategy. And with that strategy -- next slide -- there
19 are a number of statements, the first of which directly
20 impacts DoD. That's the federal government will use all
21 instruments of national power to irradiate influenza.
22 With that, our planning activities have been very
23 enmeshed with the national planning activities.

24 Next slide. As far as DoD activities, I will
25 be presenting a brief description of current surveillance
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 activities, antivirals, vaccine, communication and plans.

2 Next slide. In regards to surveillance, we
3 are currently developing a joint surveillance center, and
4 this is led by COL Ken Cox, so I have blatantly stolen
5 his words. The Joint Health Surveillance Center is going
6 to be organizing existing and proposed DoD health
7 surveillance capabilities to achieve a comprehensive and
8 continuous and consistent military health surveillance
9 system with in the Armed Forces. What this will be doing
10 is essentially adding glue to take all of our
11 surveillance activities and combining them into on
12 cohesive unit. This will help standardized collection
13 reporting and analysis information, will enhance DoD's
14 global situational awareness, and it will support initial
15 U.S. government integration of medical intelligence
16 within AFMIC. The goal is for early implementation
17 beginning the first part of 2006.

18 Next slide. In terms of antivirals, the
19 Department of Defense has purchased some 24 million doses
20 of Tamiflu and this will be prepositioned in the EUCOM
21 area for use in CENTCOM, PACOM and CONUS. There are
22 currently no pediatric formations, but pediatric
23 compounding instructions should be due by the end of
24 2005. There is anecdotal and animal data that
25 demonstrates both efficacy and effectiveness for
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 treatment of the current H5N1 stands. However resistance
2 has gotten a great deal of press lately, and in fact
3 about four percent of adults and up to 20 percent of
4 pediatric population can develop resistant forms. And
5 this is a problem as far as the amount of Tamiflu we
6 might have to use at future dates. The good news is
7 though, is that resistant mutation has resulted in
8 viruses that are either incapable of subsequent
9 infection, or have a markedly decrease infectivity.
10 We've also requested an additional seven million doses
11 through supplemental OMB requests this year.

12 Next slide. So that's what. The important
13 question is when. As far as Tamiflu, again, we purchased
14 24 million capsules. Fifteen million are expected by
15 December 15th, another five million by 28 February, and
16 the remainder by mid 2006. A release policy has been
17 completed and will going out for staffing within the next
18 few days. We also plan to purchase Relenza. This will
19 represent about ten percent of the total viral supply.
20 Relenza being another one of the neuramindase inhibitors.

21 Next slide. We've also positioned ourself to
22 purchase vaccine, and we're positioned to purchase some
23 2.7 million doses of an Avain Flu vaccine. the vaccine
24 is based on a 2004 Vietnamese clade which is the same
25 vaccine that HHS is stock piling. Unfortunately there
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 is no cross reactivity to the Indonesian clade so it's
2 use during a pandemic is still to be seen. It may prove
3 to be a good primer. With a lucky mutation, it may be
4 good enough for a primer and a booster or none of the
5 above. This will be available to use around spring of
6 2006. We've currently purchased about 1.6 million doses
7 of this and the reason why the disconnect between the 1.6
8 and the 2.7 is that 1.6 is all the manufacturer could
9 make this year. If they can increase their productivity,
10 then we'll buy whatever they can make. And those doses
11 are based on a 90 microgram dose requirement. So as more
12 data comes in as far as adjuvant and another antigen
13 sparing strategies, our yield might be actually much
14 higher. This is currently being stored just in bulk and
15 this will enable us to one, increase the shelf life, and
16 two again, wait for these studies before it's actually
17 package and used.

18 Next slide. Communication. At the national
19 level, the federal government has established a website
20 called pandemicflu.gov. That includes the national
21 strategy, pandemic plans for all of the government
22 agencies as well as a number of the states. It includes
23 monitoring data, travel advisories and guidance. Health
24 Affairs has also developed an Avian Flu website that's
25 listed here that provides information for our
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 beneficiaries, and will be expanded to provide
2 information for providers and commanders. And Health
3 Affairs has also established a DoD Readiness Watch Board.

4 Next slide. The watch board will provide
5 leadership at the comprehensive AI situational awareness.
6 It includes the current disease status, countermeasure
7 status to include the vaccine, antivirals, antibiotics,
8 PPE, ventilators, and so on. And it also includes our
9 current planning status, which would include the status
10 the current planning guidance and reference to pertinent
11 documents.

12 Next slide. This is what the home page of
13 the watch board looks like. If we are interested in
14 let's say surveillance and detection, -- next slide --
15 next slide -- you would get a screen that looks like
16 this. If we were curious as to what the current human
17 disease toll was -- next slide and next slide -- you
18 would see a charge that resembles this which has a
19 location of the number of people, or I should say the
20 date reported, the possible source and then the totals as
21 far as deaths and cases for this current week, as well as
22 2005 and 2004.

23 Next slide. If we are interested more in
24 birds -- next slide -- we click here.

25 Next slide. And you can either get a
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 tabular chart like we just saw or a map that would
2 correspond to both the human cases and animal cases.

3 Next slide. If we are interested in plans --
4 next slide and next slide -- this would get a listing of
5 the current plans and their status, and then the
6 individual could click on each plan and get a copy of
7 that.

8 Next. So all of this does take money. And
9 the President has requested some 7.1 billion dollars for
10 a national Pandemic Influenza response. And this
11 includes countermeasures, advance cell culture
12 techniques, vaccine procurement, antivirals, defense
13 development, domestic surveillance and response and
14 international efforts.

15 Next slide. In the list of how the money is
16 doled out, DoD would receive 130 million.

17 Next slide. And our request for that 130
18 million would include purchasing vaccine that is
19 currently in production, improving worldwide Avian
20 Influenza surveillance programs, obtaining more
21 equipment, for example ventilators and PPE, establishing
22 a central information management system, laboratory
23 diagnostic equipment and military to military systems.

24 Next slide. So what is next?

25 Next slide. Short term tasks, first is
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 completion of the DoD Pandemic Influenza guidance and our
2 goal is to have that guidance consistent with the HHS
3 draft, and the currently being authored national plans.
4 We are also developing clinical practice guidelines,
5 delineating the PHEO's role and determining priority
6 groups for vaccine and antiviral use. In addition to
7 this, again the implementation of the surveillance
8 center, completion of the CoCOM Pandemic Influenza plans
9 and determining DoD's role in the National Pandemic
10 Influenza Plan, which again, we are fully engaged with
11 integration at DoD and each component of that plan.

12 Next slide and next slide. So a great deal
13 of progress has been made, but really much remains to be
14 completed. And there is an vital need for an external
15 group of experts to advise the department on Pandemic
16 Influenza. Just for an example, to review clinical
17 practice guidelines, potential modeling and vaccine and
18 antiviral prioritization.

19 In that light, a request was initiated in the
20 latter part of November 2005 to form an external and
21 independent AFEB Advisory Board to advise DoD on matters
22 relating to Pandemic Influenza.

23 Last slide. Actually this is a family
24 member. This is Eleanor.

25 (Applause.)
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 DR. POLAND: Thank you for helping us get
2 caught up here. Any questions from members of the Board.
3 Dr. Lednar.

4 DR. LEDNAR: You started out by reminding us
5 this an infection of birds. And I was wondering, can you
6 describe for us what kind of central surveillance we
7 have. For example, out in the Aleutian Islands, thinking
8 of what's in Asia, perhaps coming this way, and coming
9 from Europe and given the spread across the Eural
10 Mountains what kind of awareness do we have for possible
11 introduction to the western hemisphere of this infection.

12 LTC HACHEY: Actually the department of
13 Agriculture and the Department of Fish and Wildlife have
14 been actively engaged in surveillance in Alaska looking
15 at that particular migratory -- bird migration pattern.
16 And I think to date they have swabbed the undercarriage
17 of I think about 5,000 birds now. And their activities
18 have actually been stepped up over the past six months.
19 And thus far they've found no evidence. In talking to
20 the bird people, they feel that it is not necessarily one
21 bird who makes this migratory trek, but it's kind of a
22 piecemeal pattern that generally follows the migratory
23 routes. Their best guesstimate is that we shouldn't see
24 Avian Flu here at least with the migratory bird patterns,
25 for another two years.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 DR. POLAND: Wayne, a couple of questions.

2 One you mentioned, the 90 microgram dose, but in the
3 clinical trials it was taking them two doses?

4 LTC HACHEY: That's right. It's a 90
5 microgram dose, but two courses of that, 90 micrograms.

6 DR. POLAND: And then at least in some animal
7 and in vitro studies, the antiviral, the amount of Tamiflu
8 required has been almost double the usual dose for as
9 long as eight weeks, and at least in those that have been
10 treated to date, about half have died nonetheless,
11 probably because they came late and got the usual doses.
12 So is the amount that is being planned for purchase based
13 on standard doses and length of time on some other model?

14 LTC HACHEY: The amount is currently based on
15 standard dosing. Most of the folks who are coming into
16 medical treatment facilities in South East Asia are
17 coming in very late in the course. So they are clearly
18 not following the package insert. There are a few though
19 that have presented early and that's been primarily
20 family members who were hospitalized and subsequently
21 died from H5N1. They developed symptoms and reported
22 quickly. And when they have been treated with Tamiflu,
23 they responded nicely. So it looks like the ends are
24 exceeding the titer though and the controls are just good
25 awful bad, but it looks like Tamiflu provided early in
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 the course is effective. The animal data from what I
2 understand is primarily in mice. And my understanding is
3 that the comparability is low - there are researchers
4 looking at different animal models, particularly ferrets
5 to see if, one the efficacy is the same, and whether we
6 do need to expand the dosage recommendations. But the
7 cases in South East Asia have been using the standard
8 dosing and again, when used early, those folks represented
9 the survivors.

10 DR. POLAND: The other comment I might make
11 is that to my knowledge, all the Tamiflu resistant
12 viruses have still Senamivere (phonetic) susceptible.
13 Dr. Kaplan.

14 DR. KAPLAN: I was just trying to recall the
15 map. I didn't see any evidence of birds migrating into
16 the Middle East. Do you have any?

17 LTC HACHEY: Not yet.

18 DR. KAPLAN: There is --

19 LTC HACHNEY: No disease yet. There is a
20 report of H5N1 in I believe it was to Kuwait, and that
21 proved to be erroneous.

22 DR. POLAND: Dr. Oxman.

23 DR. OXMAN: Mike Oxman. Is there any
24 evidence at all that the therapeutic use of Tamiflu will
25 have any effect on the spread of the epidemiology of the
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Pandemic Flu?

2 LTC HACHEY: There is some modeling that
3 suggests if you have early recognized outbreak that is
4 fairly well defined in a rural area, that applying a lot
5 of antivirals in that area can either stop the pandemic
6 or at least limit it. But there are a lot, a lot of ifs
7 with that. One, if it happens in the middle of Bangkok,
8 it's probably not going to work. Some problems with the
9 disease in fairly isolated or rural areas, those are the
10 areas we have the least robust epidemiology. So the
11 chances of recognizing disease in an area like that early
12 in the course is at best somewhat guarded.

13 DR. OXMAN: One second question, a little bit
14 related. The anecdotal evidence suggests that Tamiflu is
15 effective in treatment to prevent severe disease. That
16 is based on the assumption of 50 percent mortality if
17 they weren't treated, but do we have any denominator data
18 for cases that are recognized early in terms of what
19 their outcome would be when treated?

20 LTC HACHEY: No. And that is one problem.
21 We don't have good denominator data as far as the folks
22 that we know have disease. Where it's probably more
23 lacking is we don't know how many folks have been exposed
24 to the disease had a mild course and are now going on
25 their merry way or if there are any people like that at
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 all, whether it causes just severe disease or if it has
2 the full spectrum like the 1918 flu where some folks were
3 just mildly inconvenienced and other folks had a fairly
4 significant disease and mortality.

5 DR. POLAND: Dr. Parkinson, then Shamoo and
6 then Silva.

7 DR. PARKINSON: Mike Parkinson. Something I
8 guess I either didn't appreciate or underappreciated was
9 the growing awareness that H5N1 was in China as long as
10 seven or eight years ago, and between their lack of
11 infrastructure and their political will not to let
12 anything out, does that change our characterization of
13 this epidemic or potential epidemic? Does it give us
14 more reassurance or less reassurance that we are seven to
15 eight years into something that basically could have
16 affected -- and this is a quarter of the world's
17 population. It's not a small area. And also, so does it
18 give us more reassurance that maybe this thing has peeked
19 as opposed to something that cropped up three to five
20 years ago vice the normal sero epidemiology, what happens
21 with flu virus.

22 And the second thing is, given that it is
23 that prevalent or may have been that prevalent seven,
24 eight years ago, are we systematically going into China
25 in any way to do sero surveys and to get a better feel
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 here? What if anything could we do to do that. Because
2 it seems like it could be a potential treasure trove
3 that I just never thought about. If it's all being
4 discovered, please tell me. Because it seems like -- I
5 was not aware of the wide prevalence as much as seven
6 years ago.

7 LTC HACHEY: From what I understand, China
8 is still somewhat of a black box, that there not terribly
9 open to having folks zipping around the country doing
10 seroprevalence rates. Their own laboratory
11 infrastructure would suggested that they're not heavily
12 invested in doing that either. I guess the first part of
13 your question, I guess that's the good news/bad news, and
14 to have a coin, which one is better. The problem is that
15 it does mutate and it does mutate in China. At least
16 some of the past concerns about transparency would make
17 one a little nervous as far as the pandemic blossoming
18 there before we could possibly contain it.

19 Again, on the bright side, the disease has
20 been around for a while, probably has been infecting
21 people there for a while and nothing terribly bad has
22 happened yet. So I guess it depends if you're a glass
23 half full kind of a person or half empty.

24 DR. SHAMOO: Adil Shamoo. I think most
25 scientists agree that epidemic would occur, whether it's
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 in one year or a hundred years, we don't know. That is
2 the unknown fact. However whatever governmental
3 compliance processes are in place would greatly depend on
4 morality and justice of those procedures and their
5 continued communication to the public at large. What has
6 at the national level or at the DoD level taken steps to
7 ensure that kind of morality and justice is continuously
8 thought about and communicated to the public at large?

9 LTC HACHEY: I can speak a bit to the DoD
10 level. Again, the Department of Health Affairs has a,
11 for example, a website for our beneficiaries that
12 provides information about Avian Influenza antiviral use,
13 who will be receiving antivirals and why. And as we have
14 more information then that is added to our website. So
15 that information is available. There are other DoD
16 agencies that also have similar websites that is
17 available to beneficiaries. An example is the Military
18 Vaccine Agency has a rather robust website that covers
19 Avian Influenza in addition to seasonal flu and a host
20 of other communicable disease.

21 DR. POLAND: I want to make another comment
22 on that. I was one of the contracted reviewers for the
23 DHHS plan, and in there they -- which is now available.
24 In there they comment on a public engagement process that
25 they're undergoing. And CDC and other groups have
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 actually invited in groups of ethicists to look
2 particularly at the vaccine and the antiviral. There are
3 -- I forgot what they called it now, tiers or priorities
4 for who will get the vaccine or antiviral and who won't.
5 So they've approached that, I think, with that in mind.

6 LTC HACHEY: In fact, HHS has had a number of
7 focus groups of citizens. It's a nice swath across the
8 country that essentially asked what they would do with
9 prioritization, and how would they deal with the ethical
10 problems as far as the limited resources --

11 DR. SHAMOO: I just don't think websites are
12 sufficient.

13 DR. POLAND: Dr. Silva and then Dr. Halperin.

14 DR. SILVA: Thank you. That's a very nice
15 review. At National Academy last week we heard that on a
16 subcommittee meeting, that the birds in domestic farms in
17 Moldova and also Romania, those that were at homes, those
18 that were in big pens, housed in, they had not seen any
19 yet, but they are looking to find a contact with bugs.
20 There's going to be well known diversity of those bugs as
21 you imply, from China, Singapore, down Gabon. And maybe
22 this thing has been in China a long time and either
23 didn't reach a critical mass to get into the migrating
24 bird population, or has taken on an entirely different
25 twist. We may see some hypervirulence come out of the
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 genomic analysis. My question to you because I don't
2 know the answer is that the standard influenza vaccines
3 have what 80 micrograms or so of --

4 DR. POLAND: 45.

5 DR. PARKINSON: 45, and this is at 90. If we
6 have to go up in dosage the storage pools kinds of vials,
7 is it easy to get in there and calculate what is a dose
8 or are they all packaged in 90 microgram vials?

9 LTC HACHEY: As far as I know right now there
10 are no packages. That it is all being kept in bulk
11 storage.

12 DR. PARKINSON: So it would be easy to break
13 it down, then.

14 LTC HACHEY: And one of the reasons for the
15 bulk storage besides extending the half life, is finding
16 out are adjuvants going to work or are there antigen
17 sparing strategies going to work. So we may be able to
18 get by with much less than the 90 micrograms.

19 DR. POLAND: Dr. Halperin.

20 DR. HALPERIN: Could you clarify whether
21 there's an active surveillance system for resistance
22 either the virus, birds or humans, as it moves around or
23 is this all kind of anecdotal as far as resistance.

24 LTC HACHEY: Their residence to Tamiflu? To
25 my knowledge, the current cases in South East Asia, there
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 isn't an active surveillance for resistance, however, the
2 genetic analysis of each of those strains has
3 demonstrated that there has been no significant shift or
4 drift.

5 DR. HALPERIN: And that laboratory analysis
6 is part of active surveillance system, organized?

7 LTC HACHEY: Not really an active
8 surveillance system. An example is when there is a case
9 let's say in Indonesia, samples obtained. It's actually
10 run by both CDC and NMRU II our overseas lab in Jakarta
11 that sample, when available, either the WHO and/or the
12 CDC would do a genetic analysis to see if this is a change,
13 but as far as active surveillance I think folks are just
14 catching as catch can.

15 DR. HALPERIN: If I could follow up, then as
16 these difference countries are reporting the virus, is
17 there in vitro testing of those viruses for resistance.

18 LTC HACHEY: Not that I am aware of.

19 MS. EMBREY: This is Ellen Embrey. I urge
20 you all to look at the President's National Pandemic
21 Strategy. One of the last pages of that strategy is a
22 series of I think ten principles that have been
23 identified by the state department and the U.S.
24 government to engage countries all over the world to
25 agree to follow those principles. One of them are
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 surveillance and identifying and getting the sero types
2 and sharing it with WHO, reporting on a regular basis and
3 agreeing to work together to deal with strategic
4 communication and emphasizing important public health
5 strategies that apply since there is a scarcity of both
6 antivirals and vaccines.

7 So I think it's important that in the context
8 of what DoD is doing, we are doing what we need to do to
9 protect ourselves, because we are
10 also trying very hard to be part of the U.S. Federal
11 Government as an international and domestic partner in
12 preparedness for response both in this country as well as
13 internationally. And so we had sort of -- we're
14 schizophrenic, yes, we are. We are very much focused on
15 doing what we can to protect our force to continue our
16 mission. And we're also looking at what we may be asked
17 to do to provide and support sustained global economic--
18 and minimize global economic impacts of a pandemic, both
19 overseas and in the U.S.

20 So it's a very complicated thing and I'm not
21 sure that we have all the answers yet. We haven't worked
22 through with them all. There is a tabletop exercise
23 being sponsored by the Whitehouse through the Homeland
24 Security Counsel, the President's staff, I think the Vice
25 President will attend along with all the principal
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 cabinet officials are going to go through an exercise and
2 evaluate key questions about the role of the U.S.
3 government in preparing both not only United States and
4 working with the state, but also how we're going to work
5 internationally to try to contain and minimize the spread
6 of it once it is identified. I can't think that we have
7 all the answers yet until we play a game -- a meaningful
8 game and really confront ourselves with some of the hard
9 issues. And we're not quite there yet.

10 DR. POLAND: Okay. Thank you, LTC Hachey.

11 (Applause.)

12 DR. POLAND: Our next speaker is Dr. Martin
13 Tepper, Chief of the Communicable Disease Control Program
14 for Canada's Department of National Defense. He's going
15 to present to us some information regarding Canada's TB
16 testing.

17 CDR CARPENTER: I'm not the speaker. I'll be
18 introducing him. I just wanted to say Ms. Embrey, Dr.
19 Poland and Col Gibson, fellow colleagues, thank you. I
20 appreciate very much that you have given the small but
21 hard hitting Canadian contingent some time to speak.
22 It's my pleasure to introduce Dr. Martin Tepper who has
23 join -- actually he worked as a family physician, joined
24 the Armed Forces in 1975, did postgraduate training in
25 community medicine which included two years in Kentucky
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 as an epidemic intelligence officer, where he was made an
2 honorary Kentucky colonel. Following that, he served ten
3 years in the Canadian Forces, mainly in the Surgeon
4 General's Office looking after, among things, global
5 disease control, occupational health, health promotion at
6 various times, and of course, fixing coffee for the
7 Surgeon General.

8 In 1902 -- sorry -- In 1995 he retired as a
9 military physician, only to work for Health Canada, which
10 is basically Canada's public health service. But a few
11 years later he saw the light and returned to work as a
12 civilian for the Department of Defense. He is now Chief
13 Medical Advisor in Communicable Disease Control Program
14 of Force Health Protection. Dr. Tepper is well known and
15 well loved and respected by all in the Canadian Forces.

16 (Applause.)

17 DR. TEPPER: Thank you, Commander. The
18 Commander and I go back some time. I used to be his
19 boss. When I came back here as a civilian he was my
20 boss. So here we are. It is a pleasure to be here and
21 to presented to you. I doubt that I am going to give you
22 any kind of real new insights, but we will go through
23 kind of what our thinking has been about tuberculin skin
24 testing. I am here at -- I was actually David who sort
25 of brought this forward and encouraged me to come down
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 and talk to you and he was also, when he was my boss
2 partly responsible as a supervisor with the decision
3 making around the use of tuberculin testing, so if we
4 have gone off track here, he's to blame, okay. Not me.

5 Although I am listed as the Chief Medical
6 Advisor, in fact I am the only medical advisor, and I'm
7 not actually -- I'm not the head of the Communicable
8 Disease Control Program who is a military member.

9 If I could have the next slide please.

10 Canada and United States, we're different.
11 Some of us talk the same language. Some of us don't. To
12 compare the two, our land masses are probably about the
13 same, although I didn't mention that there. Our
14 population, the ratio of our population, United States to
15 Canada is about 9.2 to 1, which would be the benchmark
16 that one might use for subsequent roles. Our regular
17 force is considerably smaller proportionately than yours.
18 Our health services are considerably smaller than yours.
19 I can only get on the web the number of health care
20 workers uniformed regular force in the U.S. Army. We
21 have three positions for communicable disease control
22 physicians when they are filled. Currently they are all
23 filled. As of about a week from now, only two of them
24 will be filled. Whereas you all have probably a whole
25 bunch, and a whole bunch more than us.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 When it comes to tuberculosis we are about
2 the same. Those numbers, if they are a surprise to you
3 in terms of the numbers, are the estimate from the WHO in
4 terms of sputum positives, the rate sputum positives per
5 hundred thousand, out of a WHO report.

6 Next slide please. Canadian Forces has for a
7 long time used tuberculin skin testing as have all other
8 military forces -- western military forces, including
9 yourselves. We've tested before and after deployments
10 with a suitable time -- waiting suitable time after
11 return from deployment before we test. We have done for
12 the last 15 years or so, we have routinely done two step
13 testing when it's applicable. We test recruits although
14 it's not in the slide. We used to test recruits on
15 entry, just as yourselves do. We use five tuberculin
16 units intradermally and it's read in the standard
17 fashion, using induration. Our cutoff for a significant
18 reaction is ten millimeters or more than or equal to
19 six millimeters if the previous one was five to
20 nine millimeters. We estimated that we did probably, if
21 everybody followed the rules and had the tests like they
22 were supposed to, then we'd do about 20,000 plus TSTs a
23 year, if the policy was closely followed, and that would
24 take up about 555 person days needed, which is a loss of
25 about two or so persons from a very small pool of people
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 to start with.

2 Next slide please. Here is some data that
3 was reported. A lot of it reported passively before we
4 changed our policy in May of '04. We had very little
5 disease reported to us. In the ten years prior to this
6 slide, which was data up to early 2004, we had only had
7 two known cases of active tuberculosis in the Canadian
8 Forces. One couldn't find any information on in terms of
9 where the source case may have been. The other one was a
10 primary disease that occurred several weeks to a couple
11 of months after an individual had been deployed to
12 Bosnia. A very small number over a ten-year period.
13 Among the TST positives, as I said, we did recruits on a
14 routine basis, and we had over the period August '02 to
15 August '03, 36 TST positives for a rate of almost one
16 percent among our recruits. Now that is pretty good data
17 we had. We are fairly sure that we had complete
18 reporting on that group.

19 Getting to groups that we don't have such
20 good reporting on, we had -- because we used to do pre
21 and post deployment, from 2001 to 2002 predeployment, we
22 had at least seven PPD positives, all converters because
23 we had done testing, of course, before either recruit, or
24 they have been deployed before and had been tested.

25 Postdeployment, all of whom should have had a
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 predeployment test, although I can't guarantee that that
2 actually happened, I have some examples. An early
3 rotation that went to Afghanistan for six months, was
4 mainly Army, came back and there were six converters in
5 that group for a rate of 1.3 percent. The millimeter
6 size of those TSTs was on the low side with that, a mean
7 and median of 13.5.

8 Of particular certain was that we had three
9 warships go to the Arabian Sea as part of the antiterror
10 effort. And they went for six months. They touched land
11 eight times for like about a day each time, and there was
12 in the fullness of time, no case of active tuberculosis
13 was found on any of these three ships. And we had 16
14 converters among those ships. These are small ships.
15 These are 250, 300 people a piece. That was of concern.
16 Again, no source case known, no exposure to the local
17 population, everybody -- I always bring up, well, you
18 know, if you had a prostitute contact in an endemic area,
19 you know, this might give you tuberculosis. Well, it
20 might give you a lot of things, but it probably won't
21 give you tuberculosis. Then among all deployments, again
22 from 2000 to October '03, we knew of 52 converters, of
23 which the millimeter readings, mean median and range are
24 there again on the low side.

25 Next slide please. We looked at our TST
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 positives, and basically they were all asymptomatic and
2 they all had negative chest x-rays. In all of these, we
3 never could find a source case. Whether it was a case in
4 Canada predeployment, or a case postdeployment, we could
5 never come up with a source case. Most of the millimeter
6 readings were less than 15, or 15 or less. And it did
7 raise to us the concern about false positives from the
8 use of TST in a low prevalence population.

9 Of 149 reported TST converters from 2000 to
10 October of '03, almost four years. These aren't all
11 reports, only the ones that we had. A minority indicated
12 they were actually going to use INH or that was
13 recommended. We have no idea about the completion rate
14 on those individuals. Further we did not have the
15 information about why INH was not used. We used at that
16 time 35 year cutoff in terms of use of INH or not.
17 Most of these converters were in fact, allegedly recent
18 converters, so in fact INH would have been well
19 indicated.

20 While not on the slide, we did follow closely
21 two rotations to Bosnia which would be about 800 people
22 each, I think, or so. And the -- although we monitored
23 them closely, we sent out notices to the medical people
24 and we put command emphasis on it, for one rotation the
25 completion for TST was 21 percent and for the other was
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 41 percent. Some of these problems may be familiar to
2 you. So when we looked at it we had some concern that
3 maybe we are doing more harm than good by use TST. So we
4 reconsidered whether we should use -- How we should use
5 TST in the Canadian Forces.

6 Next slide please. The assumptions that we
7 worked on were that tuberculosis is usually hard to get.
8 It is a quote from CDC, presumably a competent authority
9 to make the statement. Other than for contacts of cases,
10 newly acquired tuberculosis infection is hard to diagnose
11 with confidence. The tuberculin skin test, as you know,
12 has litany of problems. Proper application, subjective
13 reading, imperfect sensitivity and specificity, and
14 unfortunately you can't distinguish by in large between
15 those who are truly infected and those that are not
16 infected. And hence you wind up having to offer
17 chemoprophylaxis to all when it's indicated. Further
18 chemoprophylaxis for converters or newly acquired
19 tuberculosis infection has problems related to
20 compliance, side-effects and it is not -- I mean it's
21 fairly good, 80 percent effective.

22 Next slide please. This slide which you
23 already know from your own experience, it displays with
24 prevalence of disease on the x axis and positive
25 predictor value, a number needed to treat or to prophylax

1 to prevent one case of tuberculosis, and standard thing,
2 if the specificity is 99 percent, probably what it is in
3 TST if properly applied, the life time risk of
4 tuberculosis disease of ten percent, that as the
5 prevalence of disease goes down, the positive predictor
6 value goes down, and as the prevalence of disease goes
7 down, the number of people you need to treat to prevent
8 one case goes up. We suspect that we may be -- in terms
9 of your own conversions, somewhere in .5 to one percent.
10 Looking at that we decided that we probably were giving a
11 whole bunch of people prophylaxis who didn't need it. It
12 was of no use to them personally, because in fact they
13 weren't infected.

14 Next slide please. Why is the specificity of
15 the tuberculin skin test not a hundred percent. The
16 usual things. Cross reactivity with environmental
17 nontuberculous microbacteria. Studies done in Quebec --
18 now Quebec isn't usually considered a high prevalence
19 area for nontuberculous microbacteria but in this study
20 in fact they found in Canadian borne high school students
21 and young adults that the skin test positivity for
22 intracellularity was one to two percent. So in fact
23 nontuberculous microbacteria does obviously occurs in
24 Canada and may be more frequent than we had thought

25 Prior BCG can cause -- can interfere with the
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 specificity of TST, and most province in Canada did not
2 use BCG but the provinces of Quebec and Newfoundland did
3 in fact do it until the early 1980s on a regular basis.
4 Of course if you don't apply it properly to TST, and
5 don't read it properly, you got both false positives and
6 false negatives from doing it.

7 Next slide please. Does anybody care whether
8 there is a false positive. Of course we care and for the
9 reasons which are up there and they may be others. We
10 were concerned that at least for the patient, the patient
11 who has a false positive TST, although you can't tell
12 them whether they do or they don't, has a problem, they
13 are labeled as having a disease that may kill them or
14 maybe transmitted to their love ones. They are taking a
15 drug, which they would take a drug which has some harm
16 associated with it, to no benefit in their own case.
17 That is they are not infected. We would -- they would
18 need to be medially monitored while on chemoprophylaxis
19 and there is always the chance because we did, we would
20 find a number of these predeployment, there wasn't a
21 chance that in fact if we couldn't monitor them when they
22 were deployed, that in fact they wouldn't deploy. They
23 may have been good for them or not, I won't say. And
24 lastly, we could not use the TST in the future then for
25 contact assessment of an actual patient with
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 tuberculosis. Important too, why are false positive TSTs
2 of importance to the organization, because it can raise
3 unwarranted concerns regarding tuberculosis transmission
4 amount specific units and specific deployments. In the
5 early 1990s as I think David will remember. We had a
6 particular group come back from Bosnia who had a number
7 of TST converters among them. And no cases of
8 tuberculosis and this issue was raised in the House of
9 Commons to the Minister of Defense and got a lot of media
10 play at that time. As it turns out, the investigation
11 which I did not conduct and David didn't conduct either,
12 the investigation decided that the problem was that we
13 weren't using two-step testing at that time. Had we
14 used two-step testing, this may not have occurred. Since
15 that time, we used two-step testing much more frequently.
16 And, of course, a false positive TST diverts resources. So
17 are we doing more harm than good?

18 Next slide please. Because we also benchmark
19 to what is happening in the civilian community, we looked
20 at what the recommendations of others were in
21 relationship to tuberculin skin testing and travel or in
22 our case deployment. The Canadian tuberculosis standard
23 says that if you are more than a month in a high
24 prevalency area, you should considered pre and post tests
25 -- pre and post travel tuberculosis skin testing. The
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Canadian Committee to Advise on Tropical Medicine and
2 Travel used three months as the cutoff.

3 Next slide please. Yourselves looked at the
4 issue back in 2000 when it was brought forward by, I
5 think it was the Air Force at the time, whether there
6 could be risk base tuberculosis screening policies,
7 raising as I understand, although I wasn't there and I
8 don't have the transcripts of it, raising similar issues
9 to which I have addressed, that we had concern about, as
10 in the quote from the BG Murray up at the top. The
11 AFEB's recommendation at the time was that -- well, you
12 can read it. But said that, Gees, yeah, it may not be
13 all that worthwhile and gees, you know, in some
14 circumstances, you know, you may not be at an increased
15 risk of getting tuberculosis, but we could -- we
16 ourselves, when looking at this, couldn't understand
17 really why the AFEB put in the last sentence. Went on to
18 -- well, despite that, we still recommend that you do it.
19 Okay. The next paragraph after this, which isn't on
20 here, the AFEB did say if fact though, that if you can
21 come up with an epidemiologic base risk assessment tool
22 that in fact you might want to think about using it.
23 There was none x stamped at that time and I don't think
24 there's any x stamped at this time either.

25 Next slide please. Everybody seemed to
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 recommend the use of tuberculin skin testing for
2 travelers or for deployment. There's at least one
3 contrary review in the literature that one can find, and
4 this is by Ryder who said, because of the problems with
5 prophylaxis with determining risk, with false positivity,
6 that he thought that in fact the most rational approach
7 was to do nothing and wait until a case occurred. Have
8 good surveillance for cases. A lot of people -- at least
9 my superiors weren't all that enthused about doing that.

10 Next slide please. What is the risk of newly
11 acquired tuberculosis infection from deployment and
12 travel. Unfortunately there is only one reported
13 prospective study of the issue, which indicated that if
14 you go to a high endemicity country and you live among
15 the locals and you drive in their buses and you stay in
16 their homes and stuff, gees, you might actually over
17 time, you might acquire the same tuberculosis rate as the
18 local population has. And that makes some sense. The
19 cutoff in this setting, they found that if you are going
20 for three months or more, that the risk was elevated less
21 than three months, it probably wasn't elevated. This
22 study to us anyway, wasn't applicable to our -- most of
23 our deployment.

24 There have before several retrospective
25 studies done in response of a recognized outbreak. Some
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 of them done by the U.S. military. Some done on aircraft
2 in the civilian sector, but those are retrospective and
3 are based on, you know, actual cases that have occurred
4 and people have looked back, of course.

5 Next slide please. Although the Canadian
6 Forces is small, it does deploy to a lot of places. Now
7 a lot of these places on the slide, we are only talking
8 about a small number of people, a handful to two hand
9 full of people, but there are some where in fact the
10 numbers are higher. In Afghanistan, for example, where
11 we have about a thousand people now and will in the next
12 few months have two thousand people. We do deploy and a
13 lot of deployments are to TB endemic areas or
14 particularly high risk areas for tuberculosis.

15 Next slide please. Why do we think that the
16 risk from newly acquiring tuberculosis infection for our
17 members on deployment is likely low? It's because we
18 have little contact with the local population. Most of
19 our contacts are of short duration, out doors, little
20 close contact, little prolonged face-to-face contact.
21 Most contacts do not have tuberculosis disease and
22 Canadian Force members are well nourished and healthy.
23 Now our deployments aren't necessarily like yours. We
24 deploy only for six months. We tend not to be in battle
25 by in large, at least in the recent past. So whether
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 this applies to yourselves or not, I don't know. It
2 certainly seems to apply to us.

3 Next slide please. Here is an aerial view of
4 Camp Julian which was the main Canadian camp in Kabel.
5 There is not much integration into the local community.
6 There is a big barbed wire fence around the whole camp,
7 and the nearest person, Afghanistani that lives around
8 there must be, you know, half a kilometer away or so. We
9 tend to develop camps similar to this, perhaps yourselves
10 do too, where in fact we don't integrate particularly
11 with the local community.

12 Next slide please. On the left where there
13 are patrols, mounted or unmounted, they are done
14 outdoors, by in large. We do have some contact with the
15 local population indoors as this major on the upper right
16 that was talking to a local Afghani district governor I
17 believe, about arrangements. And I just threw in the
18 hockey slide. Probably your guys play football all of
19 the time, right, no matter where they are. Even in the
20 summer in Kandahar our guys will put on the uniforms and
21 play hockey.

22 Next slide. Our conclusion, David's and
23 mine, was that -- and the people we work with, that in
24 fact we should change our tuberculin skin testing policy.
25 And the policy that we came out with was that we wouldn't
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 do any more predeployment testing unless it was
2 clinically indicated. And this to us would avoid the
3 false positive problem because there's very little risk
4 for our people in Canada for tuberculosis. We do routine
5 postdeployment testing for all members if they have been
6 in a high prevalence area for eight or more weeks, or if
7 they provided direct care to the local population for any
8 length of time, for example, health care worker.

9 If a person on postdeployment testing was
10 positive and there was no clinical or radiologic
11 evidence of disease, or in no known exposure, we would
12 consider that individual as a recent converter and offer
13 INH prophylaxis for nine months.

14 Lastly that we would institute a
15 questionnaire for the recruits to try and tease out those
16 who felt that they were members of first nations or
17 foreign born who are the ones who are driving the
18 tuberculosis endemicity problem in Canada. We carefully
19 said that going to this policy seemed to be pretty good
20 but there was no guarantee that we wouldn't miss an
21 actual true converter who might actually go on and
22 develop disease. We had a bit of a hard sell. Our
23 decision makers, just as yours are appropriately
24 conservative, but we ultimately did get a buy in. We did
25 consider increasing the cutoff which is ten millimeters
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 in Canada to 15 or even 20 millimeters to make the test
2 more specific although it would be less sensitive. But
3 there's no Canadian data to drive that. We wouldn't know
4 where the cutoff should be, and it would be contrary to
5 the Canadian tuberculosis standard and everybody wanted
6 to benchmark as best as we could to the civilian
7 standard.

8 Next slide please. Here's some data after
9 the change in policy in May of '04. We have had one case
10 of tuberculosis reported to us, not related to service.
11 A lady who's mother had developed active tuberculosis and
12 transmitted to her daughter, had nothing to do with
13 service. Among TST positives, we have a rate of TST
14 positive among recruits who are either first nation or
15 foreign born of 9.3 percent which of course would seem
16 that obviously they did increase the prevalence of
17 tuberculosis infection among that group by using the
18 questionnaire.

19 Postdeployment for Afghanistan where we have
20 data that we can rely on, the rates are 1.3 percent in
21 Afghanistan and 1.3 percent in Balkans, and 2.1 percent
22 for all deployments.

23 Next slide please. We did propose early on
24 that we use a questionnaire to try and tease out the
25 higher risk for acquiring tuberculosis while on
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 deployment and we used this questionnaire. Whether
2 somebody was going to a lower risk area or higher risk
3 area for tuberculosis, we had certain criteria that we
4 would use. Unfortunately we still couldn't -- the
5 surgeon general at the time, challenged us that this
6 wasn't a validated questionnaire which was entirely true.
7 We couldn't find a validated questionnaire, and if
8 somebody has one, please let me know to try and tease
9 this out. We actually only used the questionnaire one
10 time and these are guys coming back from Afghanistan, and
11 among those who were questionnaire positive, we had a
12 converter rate of 1.7 percent. And among those who were
13 questionnaired negative, we had a converter rate a 0.7
14 percent, a difference but not a statistically significant
15 difference.

16 Next slide please. Could we validate a
17 questionnaire or this questionnaire? Probably can't.
18 There is no way to distinguish false positive TSTs from
19 true positive. Progression disease is low and slow.
20 We'd have to follow a whole lot of people for a whole lot
21 of time to be able to validate the questionnaire. And
22 lastly, those who are questionnaired negative yet false
23 positives unfortunately, and the false positive rate may
24 be similar to the true positive rate in the questionnaire
25 positives, and so we'd never be able to sort it out as
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 far as we're concerned.

2 Next slide an this is the last slide for those
3 who are really getting munchy hungry here.

4 Future possibilities that we will consider
5 versus the use of the questionnaire which has face
6 validity to us anyway, to guide the use of TST. The use
7 of interferon gama assays which I believe the U.S.
8 military uses and others, it's not available in Canada,
9 not licensed in Canada, there is no PE cutoffs for it.
10 It would seem to be a better test and maybe once it is
11 established in Canada we may go to that. We need to
12 bolster quality assurance for the placement and reading
13 of TST. We have done some work in that, but it's of a
14 relatively minor nature. And lastly, we'll toy with the
15 idea, but probably won't be able to sell it, of not
16 testing anyone postdeployment and just let -- and if the
17 cases occur we will treat them and follow them up as
18 appropriate, which may in fact be a legitimate thing to
19 do. That would be harder to sell, even harder to sell, I
20 expect. That is it. Thank you very much for your
21 attention.

22 (Applause.)

23 DR. POLAND: The cafeteria stops serving at
24 1:00 so any burning questions.

25 Okay, COL Gibson, any administrative remarks.
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 COL GIBSON: Just that we'll be able to eat in
2 the cafeteria, goes through these doors get in line,
3 we'll eat over there and then come back here at 1:30.

4 DR. POLAND: If I could have Drs. Gray,
5 Oxman, and Silva eat lunch with me.

6 (Lunch break at 12:35 p.m.)

7 (Afternoon session begins at 1:37 p.m.)

8 DR. POLAND: Okay, well press on here. COL
9 Gibson, any administrative comments first?

10 COL GIBSON: Not at this time.

11 DR. POLAND: Good. We're going to launch
12 right into Adenovirus vaccine. CPT Midboe was supposed
13 to give the program update. He's ill and understand Dr.
14 Allan Liss, is he here, will be substituting for him. So
15 Dr. Liss the next 30 minutes and ten for discussion is
16 yours.

17 DR. LISS: Very good. Thank you. First of
18 all, it's a pleasure to be here and kind of a surprise.
19 I was just really coming to listen and found out that MAJ
20 Midboe was ill, hopefully not bad though. But I will try
21 to give his presentation which I have seen in various
22 forums. And I will try to give it as CPT Midboe will,
23 obviously not being able to fill his shoes, but I know he
24 has a particular message he wants to give. And if I feel
25 the need to editorialize, I will add that. But I do know
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 that he feels his role as the project manager is to give
2 a particular message on this Adeno project.

3 I think in summary, as you'll see, the
4 message is that progress is being made, but according to
5 being a good project manager, according to his original
6 time line, we have some slippage moving out. And
7 explaining, visualizing and by all means, exposing the
8 slippage and the reasons for it I think is something that
9 MAJ Midboe would want to see here, and I'll try to share
10 that with you.

11 Next slide please. This is a general outline
12 here we're going to be going through. I'm going to spend
13 very little time and I would imagine MAJ Midboe would as
14 well, on the clinical, as an excellent presentation from
15 COL Sun is going to follow this. But certainly stop me
16 if I fly through too fast on some of these.

17 Next slide please. As we all know this is
18 something we have been working on and certainly as a
19 representative of the sponsor Barr-Duramed this is a
20 passion that we share with the military to work with
21 restoring a very vital vaccine to the military, something
22 I think we all share here.

23 Next please. Our objective, of course, is
24 not simply to make something, but make something that is
25 safe, effective and something that we are proud to give
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 to our military with the stamp of the FDA.

2 Next please. Again, in history, something
3 that we've talked about at several of the other AFEB
4 meetings that I've been with. It's a storied history.
5 Starts with the contract being given to the Barr
6 Laboratories and an organization called Vacgin and many
7 of you may know Andy Tall who is the representative with
8 us on this team. We built a building in our Lynchburg,
9 Virginia facility that is dedicated solely to the
10 tableting of the Adenovirus. This is a rather unique
11 delivery form. It's an enteric coated double tablet with
12 a core in the middle containing live adenovirus type 4 or
13 type 7, a coat around it, an enteric coat so that this
14 actually is a vehicle for delivery to the upper intestine
15 of live adenovirus.

16 We've had a successful Phase 1 report, phase
17 and clinical trial, and again COL Sun will present about
18 that, and continue our critical efforts and we are now
19 deep in concert and conversations with the FDA about that
20 Phase 3 trial and allowing us to progress to the
21 licensing event.

22 Next slide please. This is the project
23 manager's best friend but everyone else's biggest enemy
24 of our infamous GANT charts and as we plot this extremely
25 complicated series of events, one of things that you can
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 notice, which I can't see, but there is about an eight
2 month delta that we have. So we are moving up from our
3 original plan which was based on some basic assumptions
4 when the contract was first and today there is a
5 slippage. And as we have talked about before, the basis
6 assumptions of the original contract was that this was
7 going to be a technical transfer of a product previously
8 made by Wyeth, approved by the FDA, used in the military
9 and shown effective, and then was going to be, Wal-lah,
10 was given to the next manufacturer to make the recipe and
11 have the cookies come out the same. Practically
12 speaking, this has been far from a tech transfer. This
13 has been a lot of development and a lot of getting
14 today's machinery and today's manufacturing processes to
15 work with the tablet in the past. This is something
16 which the clinical trial experience has been helped by
17 the FDA in many regards, and that they are helping us as
18 if this were not a new product, but something that has a
19 history to it. But of course, as you'll see, that
20 doesn't mean that it is not going to have to prove that
21 it is safe and effective in multiple populations. So we
22 do have some current slippage that we are talking about.

23 Next slide please. This is just a little
24 summary of the production parameters. We are talking
25 about a performance characteristic of a tablet that

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 delivers the adenovirus to the upper intestine, something
2 which we want to have a shelf life of approximately two
3 years at refrigerated temperatures. These are things
4 that were achieved by Wyeth at the end of their
5 manufacturing history before they stopped making it.
6 Took a lot of experience for them to extend it to two
7 years. We have a facility that is being made -- that has
8 been made for GMP vaccine development and material. It
9 is critical to understand that we are very close to the
10 manufacturing process that we are going to be taking to
11 FDA for final approval. And why I say very close, is
12 obviously the next step is integrating the manufacturing
13 progress that we've made with the clinical progress that
14 we hope to make in the very near future.

15 And just as a point to keep us remembering,
16 all of this -- all of our successes will be dependent on
17 being able to successfully make lot after lot after lot
18 of our adenovirus. That is our current focus and our
19 goal of our program as we speak.

20 Next slide please. This is a very brief
21 summary and I'll just give you a very high level view
22 because you'll hear a lot more detail from an expert,
23 from COL Sun. We had a successful exposure to a group of
24 military. It was not recruits, it was a group of
25 trainees into the medic program, and this essentially was
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 our normal healthy human-being population to do
2 essentially the first two units for this tablet. I think
3 we heard the last time we met at least in Fort Detrick
4 that it was successful and that it was well tolerated.
5 We saw an immune response, certain version in the
6 population, and I think that this is certainly a
7 supportive trial for us to move forward to other clinical
8 trials. This has been discussed with the FDA and their
9 concurrences that it is not the slam dunk home run for
10 lots of reasons, including small population size, but it
11 is sufficient for us to feel that we can go further and
12 forward to other additional trials.

13 Next slide please. We are trying to in our
14 strategy, and so far it has been accepted by the FDA, is
15 go from this first in human's trial to essentially what
16 we -- our last trial, Phase 3. The design of this Phase
17 3 is far from simple. We have gone through this and you
18 will hear some discussion I'm sure from COL Sun, with
19 lots of discussion with the FDA. And just to kind of
20 summarize what we have recently heard, as recent as last
21 week, is that the FDA is interested in showing a couple
22 major things. These certainly are things that we find
23 quite acceptable.

24 One is they want to show that the vaccine is
25 effective, so they're looking for an efficacy parameter.
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 This is obvious, something that they need to do.

2 Slightly different from our original thought. Remember,
3 our original thought, if you look at the way the contract
4 was originally proposed, since there was historical
5 experience, it was thought that perhaps a serum
6 conversion immune surrogate would work. I convinced the
7 agency that this new vaccine in fact was the same as the
8 old vaccine. The FDA semi-convinced of it, that's my
9 phrase. They would like us to do efficacy trial and a
10 parallel, actually look for seroconversion in the same
11 population. This is now being sized by statisticians to
12 be sure that when we do this trial, it actually gives us
13 a weight from the data.

14 I think the most important part of the trial
15 as far as simply logistics is the FDA is also interested
16 in showing or be able to demonstrate that the more
17 obvious adverse events are going to be either present or
18 not, hopefully not. By that that also is going to
19 increase the population size. So our original plans of
20 having a small, essential bridge trial of a thousand
21 people are not going to happen and we are now looking at
22 the next variation. And I am sure that COL Sun can give
23 you some insights for that. This is being planned as we
24 speak, so this is an ongoing project that in the next
25 very short few weeks will be the heart of the design of
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 the Phase 3 trial.

2 Next slide please. In parallel, of course, to
3 the clinical aspects of it, is we want this to be a
4 vaccine that is approved by the FDA, so we are also
5 dealing with the various regulatory sides of this, that
6 would eventually lead to a biological license
7 application, a BLA for this vaccine. These are going
8 quite well. Obviously what the FDA is interested in is a
9 complete description of the manufacturing process, the
10 good old CMC, chemistry manufacturing control section,
11 and of course, waiting for the results of the -- actually
12 how the vaccine performs in clinical use.

13 Next slide please. DoD has been supporting
14 the project recently and this is appropriate time for
15 them, so I don't mean recently as if they weren't doing
16 their job. But they are adding a quality element to it,
17 and the offices under the DoD have been gunned the audit
18 systems of Barr Laboratories and Duramed. We find that
19 that's very enjoyable. We produce many commercial
20 products, so the FDA is in our house all of the time. So
21 having another person giving us advice is something we
22 appreciate, and we understand that certainly this is one
23 aspect of any product that has not simply something that
24 works, but it is something where quality is built into
25 it, and that we can be proud of the project we're
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 distributing and certainly this one being put into our
2 military, we're even more proud. We want the quality to
3 be strong. So this is an ongoing process and I believe
4 the DoD's audited our Lynchburg site. They are going to
5 be looking at some of our computer systems and eventually
6 will have the entire quality system of the manufacturing
7 audited.

8 Next slide please. Now here's something which
9 I definitely will try not to put my slant on it, but put
10 on to DoD slant. Because for procurement, you know, as
11 far as the sponsor side, we want to make it, and of
12 course we want the DoD to sell it. From the DoD side
13 this is I think a critical issue, and I believe I would
14 be saying what MAJ Midboe would say, is that this is --
15 he's trying his best not only to allow this project to
16 succeed to license, but to allow the actual end product,
17 the vaccine to be purchased and purchased at a price that
18 the government is willing to and able to afford. And this
19 is an ongoing process. We have by our contract -- we
20 really don't need to, and I'll -- this is a Barr comment,
21 so put it in the record. We are trying to do the best we
22 can to cooperate with MAJ Midboe, and it is really
23 important that everyone understand that this is a
24 cooperative event and we are not simply going to sit by
25 and let things happen. We want the military and the
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 government to be able to afford and make this work. So
2 this is going to be an interesting things that's going on
3 in the near future, and certainly a nice focus for MAJ
4 Midboe and I think he's doing a fine job in getting this
5 approached.

6 Next slide please. Not to beat a dead
7 horse, but unfortunately the disease is still out there.
8 This is something that we need and the fine work that is
9 going on by the military surveillance. I wish I could
10 say that adeno has gone away. It's no longer a problem
11 in the military, but it's not. It is a problem. And it's
12 something that we definitely still do need and want to
13 have protection. And this vaccine that has shown
14 protection previously, there is ever reason in the world
15 that we should get it back into our troops.

16 Next slide please. Certainly funding is an
17 important effort. Perhaps what we look to MAJ Midboe the
18 most and he does his best to make sure that the various
19 things we do are funded. It should be highlighted that
20 the interactions with the FDA and the guidance from the
21 FDA to do a trial much larger and essentially much
22 different than originally planned, is causing us to have
23 a scope change. This scope change is going to affect
24 obviously MAJ Midboe's budget, but it's something that we
25 need to do to get the project licensed. It would be
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 great if our original plans, based on original
2 assumptions had worked, but there's a lot of reasons
3 those assumptions were invalid from the start. So now we
4 are on a good path of clarity and this clarity is going
5 to constitute or going to be driven by a scope change.
6 And that scope change will be coming from Barr very soon.

7 Next slide please. So moving forward, we
8 have a number of events happening, obviously
9 manufacturing and our goal in manufacturing is to
10 stockpile as much product as we can while we are making
11 plans to go forward and do what needs to be done.
12 Obviously you just don't stockpile vaccine at the stage
13 that we're at. We are also developing stability
14 programs. We are also developing additional methods of
15 help us assess the potency and the viability of our
16 vaccines and move forward. So a lot of work is going on
17 in the manufacturing stage. The clinical stage again
18 you'll hear from COL Sun, a lot of activity as well. The
19 design of this large clinical trial, large in some
20 respects, small in others, is certainly the number one
21 focus to get this to the market place.

22 This is parallel, the regulatory group and
23 clinical are working to make sure that everything is in
24 line and all of the proper documents and procedures are
25 followed. Quality from the DoD side is being again used
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 to make sure that by the time we are ready for license,
2 the DoD will be have confidence of the -- compliance.
3 This will prevalent of course to ultimate quality
4 observer which is not on our end users, but it's FDA.
5 They also will be monitoring the systems, probably end of
6 next year, beginning of the following year.

7 Finally, last but not least, the funding, the
8 cost increase, the scope changes, those things all have
9 to fall in line and we have to be prepared and sure that
10 everyone is comfortable with how we're moving forward. I
11 think that's the last slide.

12 So the next three months, we're going to
13 completing the validation master plan, actually the
14 execution of it, producing additional vaccines and
15 initiating the various clinical protocols.

16 Next please. We do have a number of risks as
17 you do with any vaccine particularly biologic. This one
18 I think is something that we don't think enough about.
19 With the biologic you've got multiple steps. You're
20 growing something from a living cell, a live virus,
21 although it's pretty routine, but it is -- there are
22 multiple steps in processing. As these steps -- anyone
23 of these steps fails, we lose a lot. Our goal is again
24 to stockpile. Currently we're at the beginning of that,
25 so if we lose a lot, we lose time as well. We are hoping
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 that with all the stars in alignment and our fingers are
2 crossed, that we can proceed with that.

3 We have lost a lot in the past. It was
4 fortunate that at the time we had enough supply and
5 enough lead time to do a clinical trial that it didn't
6 kill us. So this is something we're always worried about
7 is that ninth hour failure of a lot to perform or
8 something else.

9 We are also looking at various aspects of
10 integration of the trials with the population that we
11 need to test. And obviously we know that the job of our
12 trainees going into the military is not to be a part of a
13 clinical trial. They've got lots of more important
14 things to do, so it is great the cooperation we've been
15 getting from our military colleagues to help coordinate
16 the activities of the clinical trial with the normal --
17 as normal as possible, people can run with the epi
18 training basis.

19 Obviously the cost issue is something that
20 the DoD is going to be dealing with. And any of these
21 issues, and all of these issues in combination, will have
22 further impact on the project.

23 Next slide. Now it's the last one.

24 And of course the take home message is, right
25 now it looks like we've lost eight months, and in
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 reality, we could gain some time back. There's
2 possibilities of doing the trials in multiple sites and
3 being lucky to save some time. On the converse, we could
4 lose some time. So I want you to be aware that we have a
5 goal now of -- moved out a little bit, but this is still
6 until we really -- probably a year from now -- until we
7 really have all the final pieces in place. It is the job
8 of MAJ Midboe as the project manager on the DoD side and
9 the job of myself as the project manager on the sponsor
10 side, to push everyone involved, encourage them to hit
11 not only this timeline, but try to save some of the time
12 it looks like we may have lost. I think that is what MAJ
13 Midboe would want to have said. And I'll be ready for
14 any questions if you have any.

15 DR. POLAND: I do want to -- it's well known
16 to most of our Board, but maybe not to some of the new
17 people, that the Board has had a long sustained and
18 continuing interest in this issue. In fact I would say
19 it has probably been the one issue that the Board has
20 been engaged in the most over these years. So I know it
21 is well known to you, but this is a very, very important
22 issue. We have received multiple briefs on it. We've
23 been assured in the past that redundancy had been built
24 in such that some anticipated problems could be dealt
25 with and not get us off track. Nonetheless, I understand
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 that preclinical and clinical phases are inherently
2 somewhat unstable. But I would hope as your GAN chart
3 indicates that things really are happening in parallel
4 rather than sort of a serial mindset. I would also say
5 that the significance of this extends beyond simply the
6 adenovirus vaccine. This really is a very visible marker
7 to our troops and to others about what we are willing to
8 get done on what sort of time schedule on their behalf.
9 So with that preamble, any particular questions. Ms.

10 Embrey.

11 MS. EMBREY: Adenovirus is not just limited
12 to young healthy military personnel. Is it possible or
13 has there been any exploration of perhaps cooperating
14 with some college campuses who experience the same issues
15 only don't admit it. Perhaps they might offer
16 opportunities for clinical trials where our training
17 schedules may not and allow us to continue on schedule.

18 DR. LISS: I think that is an excellent idea
19 and actually we have explored that. But our strategy has
20 really been to follow the label claims of Wyeth, which is
21 limited to the military population. The FDA has
22 attempted to allow us to use that strategy. We have
23 identified a number of parallel populations and that's
24 just one of them. But there's actually a couple of
25 interesting other ones that I'd be glad to share with you

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 later. The problem is focus. And right now we think
2 that we -- there is no red lights yet that stop us from
3 using the military population. Another very critical
4 part of using the military population as the target for
5 this, since this is the intended use, is the fact that in
6 a way they're not normal. You know, there are other
7 vaccines they get and other routines that makes a typical
8 college population a little -- actually significantly
9 different. So we've thought about it but the guidance
10 we've been getting from the FDA is that's not number one
11 choice.

12 DR. POLAND: Let me ask Dr. Gray to comment.
13 He's expert with this virus and spent a good deal of his
14 career with it. Dr. Gray.

15 DR. GRAY: Thanks, I just have one
16 question. Sometime ago we learned that there was perhaps
17 a rate limiting step with respect to the serologic assays
18 because of some problems at Walter Reed. Now you're
19 moving to, you said, more than a thousand person clinical
20 trial and I'm wondering have you resolved the rate
21 limiting serologic assay problem?

22 DR. LISS: I think yes and really I wouldn't
23 really call it a problem, although there was a problem
24 with Walter Reed. I mean they weren't set up to be a
25 large commercial type testing laboratory. But with
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Walter Reed's help, we actually are in the process of
2 transferring the technology to two different laboratories
3 and they're actually competing with each other for
4 efficacy. Not vaccine efficacy, testing efficacy and
5 price. So I think that's been working really well in
6 parallel. So while waiting for the trial to be fleshed
7 out, we have qualified initially five different
8 laboratories. They're now down to two for that assay and
9 we are giving them, we're tempting them with larger
10 numbers and their performance to larger numbers is one of
11 the parameters that we are looking at. So I would say we
12 have conquered that and again with WRAIR's help.

13 COL GIBSON: This is COL Gibson. COL Sun is
14 going to be talking afterward, so he may be able to shed
15 some additional light on that question.

16 DR. POLAND: Dr. Oxman.

17 DR. OXMAN: In long range thought are you in
18 parallel doing any work to think of moving to MRC5 from
19 DBI38?

20 DR. LISS: I'm so glad you brought that up.

21 Well, low and behold, we talked about it at the last
22 meeting. That was actually a quite high point. We had
23 gone to another bio vial for virtual master cell bank.
24 And as I mentioned perhaps earlier, I just returned in
25 fact from Biolines in Scotland where we make the product.
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 I wish I could tell you exactly why, remember this is
2 just a different vial from which another working cell
3 bank has been initiated, but the DBI38 cells are doing
4 wonderful. In fact, they are expanding to the point
5 where we -- yesterday, we started two virus lots from a
6 single cell expansion. In previous days, not to go into
7 the gory details after lunch, but a single vial, we would
8 often have trouble expanding that to a 100 T flasks. And
9 now we're talking about 250 T flasks from single vial.
10 For some reason, which I could tell you why, more robust
11 and moving happily.

12 Now the second part of it, when we infect
13 these cells, in fact the current yield of actual active
14 type 4 - type 7 virus per milliliter is a little bit
15 higher, perhaps within the statistics, but a little bit
16 higher than MRC5 pilots. So currently we have about 20
17 to 25 years supply of DBI38 cells. Why this is important
18 is that we believe from what we've heard from the FDA,
19 not making a cell line shift at this time is less of a
20 regulatory hurdle. Down the line maybe that's something
21 we want to look at and certainly after licensing the
22 optimization and other, something to do next, with this
23 vaccine certainly would be open. But we're trying to
24 focus on what we've got. So knock on wood, DMI39 cells
25 are performing very well and we intend to keep the
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 course.

2 COL GIBSON: I have a question for CMR
3 Russell about incidents of adenovirus. Have we seen any
4 changes in DoD in recent months, year?

5 CMR RUSSELL: Kevin Russell with the Naval
6 Health Research Center. We've done a review of about
7 five years of data, 1999 to 2004 that was the years where
8 the adenovirus vaccine wasn't in use at all. During
9 those years we see a mean of about one case of adenovirus
10 illness per one hundred recruits per week. That's a
11 mean. Now if you look at those numbers alone, you'll see
12 that over eight to 12 weeks of recruit training, you're
13 going to get around eight to ten percent of your
14 population, that have reported to sick call with a
15 febrile illness. That's an important distinction. They
16 have reported. They have chosen to risk the
17 ramifications of going to health care, setback in
18 training, going to medical rehab and have their illness
19 looked at. Again that's the mean, so there are times
20 when our rates get up to three and four cases per one
21 hundred recruits. And during those periods, up to 30
22 percent of the given division might report to medical
23 sick call. We have done other studies that show that one
24 in two to one in three are about the proportions of
25 individuals that chose to go to sick call when they have
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 a febrile illness. So again, further evidence that the
2 ramifications for a recruit setting are extreme. Many
3 recruits are suffering from this, having suboptimal
4 training while they're suffering from it, and choosing
5 not to go to sick call. So the advantages of getting
6 that vaccine back are greater than even those numbers
7 suggest. As far as what's happened since 2004, I can say
8 that it continues at high levels, Great Lakes continues
9 very high. MCRD San Diego which during the time of that
10 five-year look, we had rates of .34. in the last year
11 it's been one to four cases per one hundred recruits per
12 week. Just a huge increase. Conversely, Lackland who
13 did some major changes in the amount of recruits that
14 came through, dropped to near nothing, and it has
15 remained near nothing, even though they've increased
16 their recruit numbers up again. So in a nutshell,
17 there are still big problems throughout our recruit camps,
18 but it's a moving target.

19 DR. POLAND: Again, our highest sustained
20 continued interest from the Board perspective.

21 DR. LISS: We thank you for that and we want
22 everyone to know that we feel very passionate. We want
23 this to get done as well.

24 DR. POLAND: Dr. Oxman, do you have a
25 comment.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 DR. OXMAN: Quick question, of those febrile
2 illnesses that reported to sick call, are there any
3 samples that suggest what portion of them are adeno 4 and
4 adeno 7?

5 CMR RUSSELL: Seventy to eighty percent of
6 those that reported.

7 DR. OXMAN: Thank you.

8 COL GIBSON: For the record, it was 70 to 80
9 percent, from Kevin Russell.

10 DR. POLAND: Okay, thank you for filling in
11 there.

12 (Applause.)

13 DR. POLAND: We have Dr. Wellington Sun
14 report on the Adenovirus Vaccine Clinical Trial. Those
15 slides are available right after CPT Midboe's.

16 COL SUN: Good afternoon. First of all, I'd
17 like to thank Dr. Poland, Dr. Gray and all the members of
18 AFEB for -- COL Gibson, for inviting me to give you this
19 talk on from a clinical perspective the adeno project
20 thus far at Walter Reed. I just want to make one
21 mention, the problems with the assay, Dr. Gray, it was
22 not at Walter Reed. I think that may have been a
23 misnomer in that I think it was at the time, a two week
24 delay, and since then we had that resolved.

25 Next slide please. So I'd like to go over
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 just briefly by way of background, vaccine development in
2 general, and then go really into some of the details of
3 the Phase 1 study with the new Barr vaccine that we have
4 completed over the past year. And then compare that
5 briefly with the Wyeth vaccine experience at Walter Reed
6 and then some brief comments on -- from a clinical
7 standpoint, points to consider from this point onward.

8 Next slide please. This is the context which
9 I won't belabor it, but it's for any biological drug in
10 terms of clinical development from Phase 1 all the way to
11 a licensure, or Phase 2 post licensure. For the Adeno
12 project and it's somewhat unique in the sense that
13 because it is a previously licensed vaccine, we -- it was
14 a thought that this process from Phase 1 to Phase 3 could
15 be contracted. And in deed in may ways, I think the FDA
16 has agreed with us that this could happen, but
17 nonetheless, I think getting the regulatory requirements
18 by 2005, it is not as easy as at "first blush".

19 Next slide. So this is a slide I borrowed
20 from Wyeth basically pointing out how the drug or vaccine
21 development process has evolved over the last few
22 decades. And as you can see, over the last four decades,
23 the amount of time to bring a product to licensure really
24 has dramatically increased, as well as the cost. And one
25 of the -- for example, one of the estimates of bringing a
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 drug basically from the test tube to licensure amounts to
2 as much as 800 million dollars. Certainly not the case
3 for adeno, but nonetheless, this is a context I think for
4 all drug and vaccine developments and we're really
5 looking at the stage right here -- remember the Barr
6 contractors led in 2001, and that's starting at the green
7 shaded area there. So typically I think that's kind of
8 the time frame we're looking at toward licensure.

9 Next slide please. I will go over then the
10 results of the first Phase 1 study, conducted in the
11 military population. This study was a collaboration by
12 many different groups. It was a true team effort and
13 with contributing members from all these DoD entities, as
14 well as our sponsor. The principal investigators were
15 Dr. Art Lyons at Walter Reed, and Dr. Jenice Longfield
16 over at Brooke Army Medical Center.

17 Next slide please. So the goal for the first
18 study was number one, to show that it is safe in a small
19 number of individuals and then secondary objectives are
20 to look at these immunogenicity, both in terms of
21 seroconversion and serologic titers. And then we also
22 wanted to look at the duration of vaccine virus shedding
23 in the stool. This is important because first of all, we
24 wanted to compare with the previous product, number one.

25 And also, two, because the limit duration of basic
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 training, we wanted to ensure that this live virus is not
2 shed beyond that period of time, which it could be
3 secondary transmission in the community.

4 Next slide please. So the rationale for us
5 picking the particular population that we use, were many
6 fold. First, we wanted to try to replicate the basic
7 training setting. We wanted to minimize, as I said, the
8 potential for secondary spread in this kind of a setting.
9 So we needed a -- hence, military population, because
10 there the subjects are relatively cohorted or confined
11 and there is no interaction with family members during
12 that time.

13 Then we wanted to pick a -- because this is
14 Phase 1, we are looking at immunogenicity. We wanted to
15 select a population where we thought that there was low
16 likelihood for active wild type 4 or 7 activity. And
17 then we wanted to be able to recruit fairly large numbers
18 quickly.

19 So next slide please. Before we actually
20 performed the Phase 1 study, we selected a population at
21 Fort Sam, the AMED school, 91 Whiskey School, which are
22 combat medics. This is a school that the training, it's
23 about 12 weeks, and it occurs right after basic training,
24 so these soldiers have just completed basic training, so
25 we wanted to know how many -- because they all to be
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 seronegative. We wanted to see, what is the
2 seroprevalent population so we know how many people we
3 have to screen to get the number of subjects that we
4 needed. We needed a total of 60 subjects, that was our
5 goal, with 30 placebo and 30 vaccines.

6 So this is what we found in preliminary Phase
7 1 seroprevalent study, and it was kind of not surprising
8 that the adeno 4 seropositive rate was around 80 to 90
9 percent. Bear in mind that all of these soldiers had
10 just come through basic training with this high level of
11 disease activities. What we were a little bit surprised
12 by though was the level of adeno 7 seropositives. There
13 we measured close to 80 percent. If you can look at just
14 the distribution, only two percent of those subjects,
15 these were 99 randomly chosen subjects from a blood
16 donation pool, only two percent had no serologic evidence
17 of infection by both adeno 4 and 7.

18 Next slide please. So this is the basic
19 design for the study. It is an eight week study and with
20 one month to screen using the neutralizing antibody
21 assay, the microneut for seronegatives and then
22 vaccination on day zero, and then weekly follow-up up to
23 four weeks and then the last visit at week eight. These
24 are the collection points for serology, for throat and
25 stool, rectal swabs, viremia. During the course of the
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 study any subject that presented with acute febrile
2 illness were worked up by Kevin's lab for as well as the
3 Walter Reed Army Medical Center clinical lab, for
4 evidence of respiratory pathogen and adenovirus
5 specifically. Our last follow-up which occurred six
6 months after the vaccination date was required of us by
7 FDA. So we actually telephoned or emailed subjects six
8 months after the study just to see how they were doing.
9 So this is basically the structure of the study -- by the
10 way also, during the first week we asked for each of the
11 subjects to fill out a diary. It's a double blind
12 placebo control study.

13 Next slide. These are the
14 inclusion/exclusion criteria. Basically these are very
15 healthy individuals and no evidence of any active
16 infection by HIV hepatitis B or C.

17 Next slide please. So looking at these 91
18 Whiskey candidates, we had to screen 407 to get close to
19 the numbers that we needed. So really only 14 percent
20 fulfilled the serologic criteria. We had to do this
21 within a month and this is what we found. Again, this
22 pretty much replicates what we found in the seroprevalent
23 survey that I showed before. Again very low numbers of
24 double seronegatives and relatively high levels of adeno
25 7, which was kind of surprising to us.

 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Next slide please. Here is a little
2 historical context. This is the results of the study
3 that we had -- I alluded to before, the 82 percent for
4 the screening of the subjects, but these are two studies
5 on them. The first one by Dr. Ludwig and the second one
6 Forsyth, back in 1964 looking at this population was the
7 preinduction. So these are troops entering basic
8 training, and as you see, there the seroprevalence for
9 adeno 4 was 34 and adeno 7 was 27. But this study was
10 back in 1964, so it was after basic training or at AIT.
11 Again here, relatively low incidence of adeno 4.

12 One caveat though, some of these assays,
13 these were done by the microneut and I believe this one
14 was -- this one was done by a tube neutralization assay.
15 So not quite totally comparable but in our hands, those
16 two assays corresponded very well in terms of there being
17 concordant.

18 Next slide please. So this is the subject
19 population for the Phase 1 study. It's a little busy,
20 but I'll just walk briefly through this. At screening,
21 this column of results again shows the -- remember these
22 are people who we chose to be seronegative. So that's
23 why we begin at zero. We had 47 percent only positive to
24 7 and 43 percent only positive to 4, and ten percent
25 double negatives. So we thought that this was a

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 seronegative population.

2 But during the time between screening to the actual day
3 of vaccination, which you remember can be up to a
4 month, we actually saw that there was seroconversion to
5 adeno 4. You can see this here, 20 percent of them
6 actually became positive from screening day to the actual
7 day of vaccination. Because we do this, the vaccination
8 titer afterwards. So there was no -- we could not have
9 known at the time of day zero that they had
10 seroconverted. So this was again, I think a little
11 surprising to us that even in this population where
12 seroprevalence in adeno 4 was close to 90 percent, there
13 was actually still adeno 4 activity even within that ten
14 percent who were seronegative. So we ended up
15 vaccinating -- there were 30 individuals vaccinated with
16 the vaccine and 28 total received placebo, for a total of
17 58 subjects. And of those 58, 54 completed the study.
18 Four had dropped out for a nonvaccine related reasons.
19 Next slide please. So here's the safety
20 results in a nutshell. These are all symptoms reported
21 by the subjects that are over five -- well, over five
22 percent, and placebo group and vaccine. The take home
23 message here is that none of these sideeffects had any
24 statistical significance -- difference between vaccine
25 and placebo.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Next slide. Looking at the what we call
2 serious adverse events. This is a definition, if I can
3 just quote a federal regulation, any hospitalization is
4 considered SAE, death and a prolonged hospitalization et
5 cetera. We did not see any -- the only SAEs we saw were
6 hospitalizations. So let me just go over them briefly.
7 Between the time of the study from zero to 56 days there
8 were two diagnosed pneumonias. One of those was in a
9 vaccinee and one of those was in a placebo. The
10 individual who developed pneumonia after he received
11 placebo, turned out to have a wild type adeno 4,
12 recovered. And then one case of ARD without pneumonia
13 was hospitalized and again, this also was shown to be a
14 wild type adeno 4. I think, you know, this may be the
15 first study ever of an adenovirus vaccine where we
16 actually were able to distinguish between vaccine virus
17 and wild type, and through the use of molecular PCR.

18 There were two other SAEs. These were
19 collected at the six month telephonic follow-up. In
20 other words, these two individuals were hospitalized
21 between the end of the study and their last follow-up.
22 One was for an appendicitis, this was about four months
23 after the vaccination. The other one was a MRSA thigh
24 access in an individual who received placebo and again,
25 that was about three months afterwards. So these are --
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 this one was not related to the vaccine certainly. So
2 it's interesting to note that even in the small numbers,
3 that there were two wild type adeno 4s in this
4 population.

5 Next slide please. Remember we wanted to
6 look at stool shedding. I think the only take home
7 message here is that individuals did not shed virus
8 beyond 28 days. So all of the shedding occurred in the
9 antibody negatives, before day 28. Certainly well within
10 the time frame for basic training. Important to know
11 also that there were no adeno 7 isolated in any of the
12 placebos.

13 Next slide please. So going now to the
14 objective of looking at immunogenicity, this is just to
15 show that the two populations between vaccinated and
16 placebos, they were pretty much equivalent in terms of
17 their sero status. As you can see, they are pretty well
18 evenly distributed. Next slide. Here's the results for
19 the immunogenicity. Here for adeno 4 and here for adeno
20 7. Now, looking at the only at the seronegative for
21 adeno 4, the ones that were actually seronegative on day
22 zero, and see how many of those actually seroconverted
23 during the trial. Eight out of 11 or 72 percent and for
24 adeno 4. And adeno 7, it was 64.7. So it was 11 out of
25 17. No seroconversions for 7, the placebo group. Now
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 here again, this is a -- remember in the beginning I said
2 that we wanted to take a population where we thought
3 adeno 4 would not be in circulation. Well, it turns out
4 that there were three individuals who were the placebo
5 group who did seroconvert and these were wild type, shown
6 to be wild type to adeno 4. So this makes the
7 seroconversion rate in the placebo group 30 percent. So
8 this certainly complicates a little bit the
9 interpretation of that 72 percent, because how much of
10 that is due to wild type. I think that's one complexity
11 when you deal with having to analyze this type of data in
12 a setting where there is wild type infection. There is
13 really no way to tell what percentage of that could have
14 been due to adeno wild type. We could go back and look
15 at the stool of the ones that were shed in these
16 individuals and then see if it was vaccine or wild type.
17 But we haven't done that yet. And that may be the only
18 way that we could probably sort this out. I wanted you
19 to just kind of remember that figure with that caveat and
20 interpretation. Here are the confidence intervals for
21 the two sero type conversions so it's with adeno 4 it's
22 39 - 94 and it was 38 - 86. Fairly broad ranges but
23 these are small numbers.

24 Next slide please. So in summary, what did
25 the Phase 1 results show? I think we achieved our
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 primary objective in showing that the adeno 4 and 7
2 vaccines are safe. There were no training days lost in
3 the vaccine group. And all the -- the reported
4 side-effects were no different from placebo. We show
5 that the vaccine viral shedding was limited to 21 - 28
6 days. And it's actually -- it's very close the Wyeth
7 vaccine where the shedding was up to three weeks. We
8 didn't see evidence of wild type adeno 4 in circulation.
9 That's an observation during the study. And then
10 immunogenicity estimated at between 40 to 90 percent
11 based on these small numbers of the Phase 1 study.

12 Next slide. So I want to just go over
13 briefly a study that we conducted with the old Wyeth
14 vaccine over at WRAIR and back in 1998. That was
15 actually in anticipation of eventually having to do a
16 comparison study. Unfortunately we didn't power that
17 study large enough to be able to actually -- to do a true
18 comparison. Furthermore, it was not a placebo controlled
19 study. So there's some issues with that particular
20 study. I think it does --- still it yields some
21 interesting information because we use the same assay in
22 looking at seroconversion. So that study was to
23 characterize the antibody response and viral shedding
24 from a licensed -- from the licensed Wyeth vaccines. And
25 the study population was pretty much the same in the same
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 age group, except this was a group that we recruited from
2 the civilian population over at Walter Reed. So these
3 were actually paid volunteers instead of military
4 subjects. The same inclusion criteria and pretty much
5 the same schedule, though it only goes to 28 days, we're
6 going to look at further out. And they recollected this
7 serum urine, throat and stool and looked for adeno.

8 Next slide please. And again, this is --
9 remember civilian population is slightly different from
10 what we saw with the basic trainees. Less adeno 7 and
11 certainly less adeno 4 in that population before
12 vaccination.

13 Next slide please. And I put this just as a
14 reminder of the results of the Phase 1 study. And then
15 what we found with Wyeth. These other symptoms are
16 whited out because we did not solicit for those symptoms.
17 It's not that they didn't report any, we just didn't
18 solicit for them in our diaries. And these are the only
19 symptoms that we solicited. Again, then you see that
20 it's pretty, you know, based on these numbers, none of
21 these really are all that different from the Barr
22 vaccine, with maybe a slight exception of maybe there was
23 a little more diarrhea with the old Wyeth vaccine.

24 Next slide please. So again, look at this
25 with a grain of salt because these are two different
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 populations, although around the same age group, and two
2 different vaccines. Just to compare -- just look at
3 whether there are any gross differences in the
4 seroconversion rate between 4 and 7 and the GNT's. So
5 looking at adeno 4, you see that the seroconversion rate
6 as I said, 72 percent for the Phase 1 study and 73 for
7 the -- and this is using the same criteria for
8 seropositivity. 73 percent with fairly close confidence
9 intervals. Because this was not placebo controlled and
10 we didn't look for wild type adeno 4, you know, and here
11 we did, that could be a slight complication in really
12 truly comparing the two. The GNTs were very similar. In
13 general these are adeno 4 GNTs are lower than adeno 7s
14 for the Wyeth vaccine. Now looking at 7 though, the
15 seroconversion rate was 64 percent with Phase 1 and 92 for
16 the Wyeth and in the literature actually for Wyeth
17 vaccine, the seroconversion rate could be anywhere
18 between 75 percent to a 100 percent. So certainly this
19 was well within that range. And the 95 percent
20 confidence interval for the Phase 1 study was 38-86.
21 Nonetheless, I think this might be something that we want
22 to look into in the future, as potentially maybe an issue
23 to evaluate. One thing also, was the GNT for adeno 7 was
24 somewhat lower than the Wyeth in this previous study.
25 Again, bear in mind that these are not completely
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 comparable studies. Just enough for us to focus on for
2 the next study.

3 Next slide please. So a reminder. As Kevin
4 said before, most of the ARDs are caused by adeno 4 right
5 now, and there's no adeno 7 since 1998. Somewhere
6 between 60 percent to 70 percent of all viral infections
7 are adenovirus.

8 Next slide please. So lastly, where do we go
9 from this point. From my clinical investigator
10 standpoint, I think that there are good reasons, I think,
11 of why one has to go from a safety to immunogenicity and
12 then finally you have to see -- I think that we are -- we
13 looked at the Barr vaccine in terms of its safety. And
14 I think in the next trial we certainly want to focus on
15 the immunogenicity and then hopefully at the same time,
16 efficacy. But safety, the dose, I think these are
17 something that we really have not looked at and as Allan
18 mentioned before, the issues of manufacturing consistency
19 is very important. Being able to demonstrate that the
20 lot we make is consistent in terms of it's inducing the
21 immune response and the efficacy.

22 One issue that we have wrestled with is the
23 issue of efficacy and correlate protection. Because
24 right now in the basic training camps we see no activity
25 caused by adeno 7. It's not possible to show efficacy
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 against 7. I think in our discussions with the
2 regulatory or with FDA, I think they're very sympathetic
3 to that and as a result of that, I think we are able to
4 show efficacy based on a serologic correlate. So in this
5 case, we will be looking at just merely seroconversion to
6 adeno 7 to show that that could be used as basis for
7 licensure. Whereas with the case of adeno 4, we had to
8 actually show a reduction in disease. So these are very
9 critical points in terms of design for the Phase 3.

10 Access to the military population. We plan
11 on doing the next study at Fort Jackson and Great Lakes.
12 Two of the largest basic training camps in the DoD so
13 that we can have the kind of numbers and accessible
14 subjects. And that logistically as CDR Russell and I are
15 both well aware, could be challenge. We're trying to
16 melt the requirements, the regulatory requirements and
17 the statistical requirements with the training
18 requirements of the population.

19 Finally, this is a question for DoD to
20 answer. Knowing what we know about the Wyeth vaccine,
21 what efficacy of this vaccine are we -- can be licensed.
22 That's a question for the FDA. This is a question you.
23 What efficacy does the DoD require this vaccine to have?
24 Is it going to have to be as good as the Wyeth or are we
25 going to accept something, you know, in the range of 80
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 percent or 60 percent? But I think this is a question
2 that can only be answered by doing the study and seeing
3 where the efficacy truly lies. But I think we need to
4 makeup our minds, decide what we are going to accept.

5 Finally, I think it's going to be important
6 even when the vaccine is licensed that we perform
7 postmarketing surveillance as we're doing right now in
8 the basic training camps. We want to be able to show on
9 the ongoing basis the efficacy of the vaccine. And I
10 think that's an important point, that we don't replicate
11 the error that we made with the Wyeth vaccine in thinking
12 that the disease had gone away because the vaccine was
13 working so well.

14 And finally, all of these has to be basically
15 negotiated and worked on together with our FDA colleagues
16 and they have -- I think up to right now have been very,
17 very sensitive to our needs and they have made, I think
18 significant accommodations for us to be able to do the
19 studies and still fulfill the requirements for licensure.
20 And that's all I have. Thank you.

21 (Applause.)

22 DR. POLAND: Comments from the Board? Dr.
23 Gray.

24 DR. GRAY: This is Greg Gray. I wonder if it
25 bothers you that you're not seeing in all of your true
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 vaccine recipients virus in the gut? In other words, do
2 you think there might be a problem with the coating
3 that's making this less immunogenic or are they taking
4 something orally that would conflict antacids with
5 coating removal? Is there any suggestion of that?

6 DR. SUN: When they swallow the tablets it
7 was probably on a fairly empty stomach because we had
8 them there for a couple of hours before they actually
9 swallowed a few tablets. So I don't think that the
10 acidity issue is a problem. But I do agree with you, I
11 think, you know, it is a small study. But I think
12 there's enough there I think to -- that we will want to
13 look at it more closely as to what is going on. I think
14 to me, that is a reason for in the next study to really
15 look at immunogenicity and more closely. We had -- are
16 probably not going to want to do the looking at stool
17 shedding in the large based retrial, because I think
18 logistically it will just be very difficult. But I think
19 the concern here -- what we're concerned about is
20 absorptions or is infection, and that should be reflected
21 in the immunogenicity. So I guess that's my long-winded
22 way of saying yes. I see that as a potential concern.

23 DR. POLAND: Thank you, Dr. Sun. Is there
24 either now or anything you can see in the future where
25 the Board could be helpful in accelerated or continuing
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 progress here?

2 DR. SUN: I consider myself kind of an
3 amateur in adenovirus. I've only kind of started looking
4 at these issues and these clinical trials with adeno in
5 the last three years. But the more I get into it, the
6 more I realize that there is so much we still don't know
7 about. Epidemiology of adenovirus in base training camps,
8 why are disease rates right now, even though without the
9 vaccine, so high, in general not as high as the
10 prevaccine era? Why are we not seeing adeno 7? I think
11 based on some preliminary molecular surveillance of data
12 we have from our labs, that working with Kevin, that
13 there seems to be some viruses at Cape May that has a
14 unique signature and that seems to persist over the
15 years. So I think there a lot of things we don't
16 understand about adeno, and I think in trying to recreate
17 the vaccine has actually highlighted our ignorance. So I
18 think that there's a lot to be learned. I would like to,
19 as a researcher, I think it's important for the Board
20 perhaps to recommended that more basic research done in
21 the adenovirus in the military setting.

22 DR. POLAND: Thank you. Oh, one other
23 question.

24 COL GIBSON: COL Gibson. Looking at the GAN
25 chart it appears as though you're phase -- you're
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 obviously in a planning stages for the Phase 3 trial. Do
2 you have a date or an estimated date where you are going
3 to start enrolling subjects?

4 COL SUN: Where we are with the Phase 3 trial
5 is at the -- we had this FDA meeting back just a few days
6 ago, November 30th, where I think we got a fairly good
7 idea of what it is going to take in terms of sample size
8 and end point and so on. So in the next stage we plan on
9 putting that into -- actually writing a protocol. And
10 then we have a formal end of Phase 2 meeting with the FDA
11 sometimes in January. I think there we will need to get
12 the FDA to buy off on our proposed protocol, and I think
13 from then, from that point on, actively -- we are certain
14 about what is required for the Phase 3 -- Phase 2/3, then
15 I think we could have a more reasonable estimate as to
16 when that trial can start. So I am not trying to hedge,
17 but I think there are so many, at this point, short term
18 uncertainties about the timing. But I think it's fair to
19 say that we -- Phase 2/3 trial, I think mostly likely
20 will be in 2006.

21 DR. POLAND: Thank you. Dr. Oxman.

22 DR. OXMAN: Two part question. What assay is
23 the definitive assay you're using for the serologic
24 tests?

25 COL SUN: We're using the colorimetric
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 micron neutralization.

2 DR. OXMAN: Do you have sera frozen from
3 the efficacy trials that were done with the Wyeth vaccine
4 which certainly do not use that assay, because you're
5 talking about, in answering the advance question, you're
6 talking about using the antibody neut assay as your
7 definitive measure of success, and you're not paying as
8 much attention to the duration of shedding and in fact
9 there may be quantitative aspects of immunity that you're
10 missing. And I wonder if you have anything to compare to
11 the laboratory base of the Wyeth vaccine?

12 COL SUN: The 1998 study of the Wyeth
13 vaccine, we do have those sera in our archives, and we
14 could go back and do that comparison as you mentioned.
15 We've also, actually -- this is -- I don't know, maybe
16 many Board members know about Dr. Leonard Vin, but he's
17 been at Barr for over 50 years and his lab actually does
18 the assays. He's looked at comparison of the plaque neut
19 versus the microneutralization as well as the tube
20 neutralization assay. And actually have found that the
21 results are fairly closely parallel. So I think
22 certainly the microneutralization, because it's
23 formatted has a much higher resolution.

24 So I think that we can do that study,
25 comparing the Wyeth vaccine sera with the Barr vaccine
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 sera, but I am not aware that we have any other sera from
2 pretrials previous to the one that we did in 1998. Those
3 sera I don't think are available. Does that answer your
4 questions?

5 DR. OXMAN: Yes.

6 DR. GRAY: This is Greg Gray again. Just
7 perhaps for the benefit of the Board or everybody else
8 involved here, there was recently a study published in
9 Clinical Infectious Diseases looking at UK recruits and
10 they had a very high proportion of their febrile
11 respiratory illness due to adenovirus and so maybe
12 there's potential there, not only to expand, as Ms.
13 Embrey suggested, to the civilian populations, but to the
14 military populations of other nations.

15 DR. POLAND: Okay, thank you. We'll move on
16 now to a different topic. We're changing gears to
17 injuries. Dr. Paul Amoroso is going to provide us a
18 briefing on paratrooper ankle injury intervention and
19 evaluation. His slides were handed out and I don't think
20 we're -- so you do have the slides up.

21 Dr. Amoroso, thank you for coming.

22 COL AMOROSO: Thank you, sir. I very much
23 appreciate the opportunity to come and speak with you
24 today. I am going to really tell a story. It's a story
25 of injury control in the Army that starts about 15 years
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 ago, and is still unfolding today. It is fortunate that
2 we're here at Fort Bragg, the heart of Army Airborne to
3 give this talk. It's a talk about how to prevent
4 injuries among parachutists.

5 Next slide. Before we get into that, I think
6 to help you also gain an appreciation for what you might
7 see tomorrow if you get the chance to go and observe a
8 parachute jump, and also to put a small but very
9 important injury problem in perspective for the
10 presentation that will follow by Dr. Jones, I thought
11 maybe I'd start with an overview of actual parachuting so
12 you can all have a good grounding of what that's about.

13 Next slide. This is the military
14 parachutist. You'll notice right away that he's got an
15 awful lot of stuff with him. And it really depends upon
16 the mission that they're going to engage. In a training
17 flight, they wouldn't take this sort of stuff, but he's
18 probably got a 40 pound pack on his back that has his
19 main parachute you don't even see, the reserve chute here
20 that weighs a little bit less than that, and his main
21 pack that is going to be his ruck sack that he's going to
22 carry all of his gear for how many days he might be out
23 on a mission. And depending on what kind of weapon
24 system he's involved with, he could have any manner of
25 things that he could carry in addition. So it is very
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 cumbersome, very hard to get in and out of an aircraft,
2 as you might imagine.

3 Next slide. Here is a number of soldiers
4 here at Fort Bragg getting ready to get on the airplanes.
5 They've got their game faces on and they are ready to get
6 on the mission and get going.

7 Next slide. This is how they get packed into
8 the aircraft. You can see that there is not much space in
9 there. If it is a training mission that's here at Fort
10 Bragg, they may not be on the plane very long, just takes
11 getting up to altitude and getting them out over the drop
12 zone and getting a green light and going for it. But if
13 they were going to Panama, they are going to be sitting
14 under these conditions for quite a long time.

15 Next slide. When the conditions are right
16 and they're over the right spot where they are going to
17 be let out, they're given signals both audible and visual
18 to stand, and they will go gangbusters out those doors,
19 oftentimes both sides at once.

20 Next slide. This is what a typical
21 distribution of parachutists might look like. You'll
22 might be able to pick an airplane here and there in the
23 picture. The difference being that most of the time it's
24 at night and you wouldn't be getting this picture at all,
25 but this is a typical mass tactical operation, many, many
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 people can get on the ground very quickly.

2 Next slide. More typical pattern that in
3 training, such as at the Airborne School, is one of the
4 things I will be talking about a little later, the pace
5 is slower, it's more orderly, the spacing is controlled
6 and where they land is also well controlled.

7 Next slide. Here's an example of an
8 individual just before landing. Some of that equipment
9 that you saw that other guy carrying, they will pull a
10 lanyard and release it so it doesn't ride in with them.
11 That's good because it reduces their weight and their
12 speed of decent slightly before they get there. It also
13 a place where things can go wrong. If you don't do that
14 appropriately, you're going to land heavy or you might
15 land on it, or you might get encumbered by it.

16 Next slide. This is a slide at the Airborne
17 School. Again you can see the wide distribution, very
18 nice flat landing space. This is a controlled situation,
19 very much like you would see in the training environments
20 such as at Fort Benning.

21 Next slide. This slide, technically not of
22 great quality, but what it does do, this is an actual
23 problem up here with the chute, a pair of jumpers getting
24 -- interfering with each other. There are many places in
25 the course of a jump where an individual can get in

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 trouble versus getting out of that aircraft, they can get
2 hit, they can get tangled, they can get beat against the
3 side if they stay that way. And then all the things on
4 the way down; their chute not opening, other jumpers are
5 their main hazard. And this is a case where one jumper
6 floats over the other and steals the air, and just --
7 that person will just drop right underneath the person
8 below him, and then the same things just happens, and it
9 just leap frog all the way down. So this is a
10 particularly hazardous situation. And one that a jumper
11 only has partial control to avoid that.

12 Next slide. Here's the ouch. This is the
13 worst part of the experience for almost everybody. This
14 individual is making what is called a parachute landing
15 fall. This is a procedure that's been developed over
16 many, many years of jumping, since the early '50s.
17 Essentially a person tries to distribute the force of
18 impact over five different points in the body, so that it
19 distributes that G-force.

20 This, as you might imagine is where most
21 injuries occur whether that be related to something that
22 occurred in descent or at the exit, nonetheless, impact
23 is where most of the problems occur.

24 Next.

25 Once the person is safely on the ground, they
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 still have to get free of that chute. People have died
2 and been seriously injured. It still happens today where
3 that chute just takes them somewhere that they don't want
4 to go, drags them across something or into something that
5 they don't want to be.

6 Next slide. So that's a brief overview of
7 who the characters are in this story. What I would like
8 to do is give you just the basic plot. It starts with
9 problem identification. We were told that there were
10 high injury rates among the parachutists and asked to
11 assist. That led us to some preliminary scientific
12 investigations. Ultimately to the development of
13 intervention, the parachute ankle brace, randomized
14 intervention trials with its difficulties and challenges
15 but nonetheless successful. Along the way some
16 additional studies were accomplished. The intervention
17 got fielded. Unfortunately there was some decay as
18 often happens over time. The intervention maybe is
19 believed no longer necessary or just too difficult, too
20 costly to continue with. And of course the position of
21 having to gather additional scientific evidence and to do
22 an evaluation study. The piece that so rarely gets done
23 after intervention trials are, whether it be civilian or
24 military. And that brings us back to the beginning and
25 also to the present. You'll see when we get there.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Next slide. So we start in 1991 and I was
2 tasked to do my first field study, and sent down to Fort
3 Benning to investigate airborne injuries among the
4 Airborne School. Clearly early on we found that injuries
5 usually occur on landing, and mostly to lower
6 extremities.

7 Next slide. In 1991 I surveyed one class of
8 Airborne students. We took volunteers there and found
9 that about six and a half percent were seen for some
10 form of an injury in the clinic or in the emergency
11 department. Almost 70 percent of those were the lower
12 extremity. That gave us an idea of what we needed to
13 know for our future studies in terms of power.

14 Next. We also had at our disposal the data
15 that the Safety Center collects. Routinely as injuries
16 occur and time is lost from work in the Army, it's a
17 requirement that reports be sent to the Safety Center.
18 They have a code in that data system that involves
19 tactical parachuting, so they were easy cases to find.
20 The data is very good for qualitative purposes, not so
21 good for rates, since the reporting is somewhat
22 valitional on the parts of the unit, but there were
23 thousands of jumps in there that we could evaluate.

24 Next slide. The key thing to see, this was
25 a study that spans about a decade's worth of data, a
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 little over 4,000 cases, but the main thing I wanted to
2 point out was that for men at least, 60 percent of the
3 injury is lower extremity, much higher for women, closer
4 to 70 percent.

5 Next slide. In order to look at cause, and
6 that's not our usual traditional definition that's known
7 as cause, but what I was looking for was the proximal
8 reason that the injury occurred. And in order to get to
9 this, we had to review many, many of the narrative
10 summaries that are provided. That rich detail allowed us
11 to go look and see where in the sequence of the jump the
12 injury occurred, be it aircraft exit or something in the
13 air, whether it be a malfunction or some interference or
14 some problem that the soldier themselves may have done in
15 terms of canopy control. Sometimes it's something on the
16 ground; a truck, a stone, a rock, whatever, that they
17 land on. More often than not, it's that parachute
18 landing fall. It's a very complex maneuver, it's
19 difficult to do under all conditions and especially for
20 women, it appeared that that was a major problem. This
21 is a case of blaming the victim, which we don't like to
22 do in injury control, but nonetheless, it seems report
23 after report indicated that that's the place where people
24 get into trouble.

25 Next slide. Development of an intervention.
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 This is a parachute ankle brace. This idea was proposed
2 -- we had a proposal brought to us by an orthopedic
3 surgeon by the name of Jack Ryan who had been at West
4 Point and worked with West Point cadets, athletes, mostly
5 basketball and found that bracing was very effective for
6 those sort of injuries. So he proposed that we take this
7 to the parachutists. So Aircast Corporation, which makes
8 a lot of medical braces had this brace and customized it
9 for that purpose. It fits right over the boot and there
10 were some other designs, an inside the boot brace, which
11 had a few problems that weren't so much at play with this
12 brace; fairly easy to put on. You can run in it, you can
13 walk, not quite to the degree you could without it, but
14 nonetheless, it didn't really restrict the individual.
15 Relatively inexpensive; fifty bucks then, about sixty
16 bucks now for a pair, and reasonably comfortable.

17 Next. Our next step was a randomized
18 intervention trial. We designed the study and planned it
19 for right here at Fort Bragg. It takes a while to get
20 something like that coordinated, and it took us several
21 months to get things set up. The day before we left, our
22 advance party was already down here with the truck and
23 the equipment, I got a call from division surgeon said,
24 hey, you can come, but we are not going to be here,
25 sorry. So we were left at home kind of wondering what to
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 do with ourselves. We probably would have been many
2 months before we could not only have had them back, but
3 also reconfiguring into their training schedule again.

4 It didn't take us too long to realize that
5 maybe there was another place to go. So we chose the
6 Airborne School. There were some pluses and minuses to
7 doing that. Within the Airborne community, this is not
8 quite what they want to see, because students are
9 different, the rigors of jumping in training are not
10 quite the same. But it had an advantage that it's quite
11 a controlled environment. And even though the injury
12 rates were lower, we had the structure that we could take
13 advantage of in terms of doing a randomized trial. So it
14 turned out to be rather fortuitous.

15 Next slide. We got down there and enrolled
16 four consecutive classes, volunteers from four
17 consecutive classes, 777 volunteers, almost 3700 jumps.
18 We did a pre-survey that allowed us to get prior health
19 and injury history as well as health hazard information.
20 We did a survey after each of the jumps. We did full
21 medical records review and all of the injured soldiers
22 were examined by an orthopedic surgeon.

23 Next slide. What we got with a fairly
24 rigorous study, not highly powered, nonetheless, we were
25 still able to demonstrate that the expected result was
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 there. Mainly that was that we would be able to prevent
2 inversion/version sprains. And this gives the basic data
3 on that. We didn't really see any other injuries that
4 were unexpected or worried about that many people
5 thought, well, if you prevent the ankle from getting
6 injury, you'll get upstream injuries, in the knee and the
7 hip and whatnot. We didn't see any evidence of that.

8 Next slide. We came back to Fort Bragg with
9 the intent to do a second randomized trial, because they
10 really felt that they needed a study in an operational
11 environment. That turned out to be next to impossible to
12 accomplish here given the training schedule. And
13 while it was consistent with the results we got in the
14 previous study, we really didn't have much power to make
15 any firm conclusions. A couple of other studies happened
16 since then with the Rangers. Both again consistent, not
17 finding any unexpected injuries and showing a clear
18 benefit to the brace.

19 Next slide. Within weeks of finishing our
20 study at Fort Benning, the Airborne School Commander was
21 quite convinced that this is something that he should
22 just make policy. And in fact, that's what he did. So
23 they more or less continued to use the braces
24 indefinitely after that. We had used some traditional
25 Army methods of assessing the cross benefit of bringing
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 an article of equipment or clothing into the inventory,
2 and based on that, we came up with a projected cost of
3 about two and a half million a year, just based on the
4 school's use of the braces.

5 The army type classified the braces, which
6 means it gets a stock number. That meant anybody who had
7 money could buy it. And shortly thereafter, it seemed
8 like it took forever to me, but I was later told that it
9 actually went quite fast, 40,000 pairs of the braces were
10 purchased and sent out to the 82nd Airborne Ranger
11 Battalions and the like.

12 The use of the braces wasn't really required
13 for the 82nd or the Rangers, but various pockets and sub
14 groups of the pockets and subgroups of those populations
15 did in fact use them.

16 Next slide. The Airborne School after about
17 seven years decided that maybe they weren't going to use
18 the brace anymore. They gave us a little bit of warning
19 about this, but not much. The reasons that they cited
20 were that the brace was too costly, and indeed perhaps
21 they were from their perspective. I don't know what the
22 budget was for the Airborne Battalion, but I think the
23 braces were costing about \$70,000 a year and I'm sure
24 that their budget wasn't more than four times that. So
25 from that perspective, the 2.5 million dollars of
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 savings or not, they didn't really recognize that
2 difference. They felt that their injury rates were
3 already low. there was some other anecdotal concerns
4 that had been raised around the Army. The same things
5 that had surfaced before were coming back and now they
6 had more reason to listen to those perhaps.

7 Next slide. There was some anecdotal concerns
8 that arose from some individuals here. In particular, an
9 orthopedic surgeon here had reported that he had repaired
10 multiple blown knees, and while he admitted that not all
11 of these individuals were wearing braces and in fact, he
12 didn't know which ones may have been wearing braces for
13 sure. The reason -- the story that feet had been caught
14 in the risers was troublesome, because if indeed if the
15 boot gets caught in the risers, that opening shock is
16 such a torque and a rapid pull that it'll just blow the knee
17 right out. So that's potentially a very serious injury.
18 Whether it could be proven or not at that point, the
19 brace, whatever the profile of it may be sticking outside
20 the boot, logically could in fact increase the likelihood
21 of an entanglement. So we couldn't really make an
22 argument against that based on the data we had.
23 Meanwhile, the second and the Third Ranger Battalion had
24 also some anecdotal things, one of which, you know, a
25 brace got caught in the risers and there was an ACL tear

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 associated with that. And there was another case where
2 someone's foot with the braces on got caught in the
3 inversion of a second jumper. While there was no injury,
4 that sort of also caused a lot of problems and upset.

5 Next slide. We were faced with having to
6 generate some more data or to accomplish some pretty
7 sophisticated cost benefit analysis. Sprains and
8 fractures are duty limiting and they can be quite
9 serious, can result in career termination for some
10 individuals in the service. They usually result in full
11 recovery. On the other hand, an entanglement may be very
12 rare, it could happen one in a million jumps, one in ten
13 million jumps, but if it leads to death, that's a problem
14 that couldn't advise them on how to weigh. That becomes
15 a complicated risk benefit, no matter who's making it.

16 So there are many ways to look at it, and we
17 really as a medical research institution couldn't really
18 make a firm recommendation about exactly what they should
19 do yet.

20 Next slide. So what additional research was
21 possible? Many proposed a randomized trial. That really
22 would be impractical to get the kinds of things we
23 thought we might need to detect. Prospective studies
24 would be costly and technically challenging. If we were
25 to do something on the ground here at Fort Bragg, that
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 would require many individuals here for some prolonged
2 period of time, because the data collection would require
3 some verifying. Most of all, that would take some time.
4 We would really have to wait until enough jumps
5 accumulated that you could really make a demonstration
6 about these relatively rare events. A retrospective study
7 was possible, but that might also have been technically
8 challenging.

9 Next slide. It happens that I had created
10 and managed a large administrative database, including
11 outcomes such as hospitalization and knowing that it
12 would be possible to link the student rosters at the
13 Airborne School to this data, that was the approach we
14 next took. It turned out from about 1985 until about
15 2002 when that study was done, there had been about
16 220,000 soldiers who had completed Airborne training.
17 And that's well over a million jumps. And there really
18 hadn't been a series as large as that before then,
19 especially with individual level data that could be
20 controlled for so many covariates. Virtually all of the
21 hospitalizations would end up at the Fort Benning
22 Hospital because the drop zone is there at Fort Benning
23 and any injury that occurs there is going to get taken
24 immediately by ambulance to the local hospital. We could
25 detect those hospitalizations in a relatively unbiased
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 way, because the data collection is independent of
2 anything that had to do with any of this.

3 Next slide. The complicated part for us was
4 that the rosters of the soldiers that went through
5 training existed electronically only from about October
6 '95. This by no coincidence is when I started asking for
7 that data. After that they kept the rosters, but before
8 that, they would just make their own printout and stick
9 it in a file cabinet so they could prove who had done the
10 training. So we actually had to go back and make scans
11 of these paper rosters and have somebody enter those
12 social security numbers into a data base so that we could
13 do the study. That took us a good half a year to do.
14 Once we accomplished that, we now had a comparison of
15 127,000 students that had jumped in school prior to the
16 brace, 68,000 that jumped during the brace protocol and
17 then about 28,000 after. So it was a nice little natural
18 experiment. We had one period here in October '93 when
19 we did the randomized trial, so that quarter was a little
20 clouded by not really being able to detect who was
21 actually wearing the brace. So we just excluded that
22 from the analysis.

23 Next slide. This is a chart which shows the
24 hospitalization rates for the students over the course of
25 time from beginning the study in 1985 until the end of
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 2002. The one thing that jumps right out is the trend of
2 overall hospitalizations for ankle injuries is down, and
3 that's typical for most injuries now, as we manage more
4 and more of them on an outpatient basis. But what stands
5 out more is perhaps a difference in the slump of these
6 two lines overall and then during the brace protocol. So
7 once the braces came into existence, boom down came the
8 rates and then once they came back, it went back up. We
9 had an odds ratio of about 2.4 for the period prior, and
10 a little bit lower, that might be expected since rates
11 are trending down a bit, about 1.7. But a clear trend and
12 a clear difference across all the different types of
13 ankle injuries, whether they required surgery or not.

14 Next slide. So is that the end of the story?
15 Well, based on the weight of this evidence and some high
16 level interest within the Department of Defense, looking
17 for ways to reduce injuries, the braces have now been
18 introduced, as of July 2005, the Airborne School at least
19 is using them. We have another conditional evaluation
20 study underway at USARIEM. We now have yet
21 another period of brace use to make a comparison. We
22 also have piloted the use of outpatient data where cause
23 information isn't present, but nonetheless, we have very
24 good time markers, so we can tell where people are and
25 what their visits are made for. So we think that that's
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 going to work quite well. There are scads more in
2 congress based upon outpatient data. Fort Benning is
3 also doing a survey of their own and the preliminary
4 results from that, completely consistent with what we've
5 seen so far with the marked reduction in injury, ankle
6 injury.

7 We'll soon extend to the rest of the Airborne
8 community. That is right now just sort of waiting on
9 funding and these other steps to take place.

10 And I think Bruce Jones will be talking quite
11 a bit about some of the global efforts that are now
12 underway within the Department of Defense, so I won't go
13 into detail with that.

14 Last slide. I'll be happy to entertain any
15 comments or questions at this point.

16 DR. POLAND: We'll start at that end and
17 work our way down.

18 CPT NAITO: Neil Naito. Is there any
19 seasonal variation for injuries during Airborne training.
20 I noticed when I did jumps during the summer, I landed
21 like a sack of potatoes and during the fall and winter it
22 was much softer landing.

23 COL AMOROSO: There is and I couldn't tell
24 you the precise details but a couple of factors come into
25 play. The density of the air certainly affects the
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 descent rate and the hardness of the ground. And with
2 the exception of some of the operational units jumping in
3 snow, they have basically zero injury rate.

4 CPT NAITO: One more question. I noticed
5 when I went through training that the land based
6 training, I actually thought they were more dangerous
7 than the actual parachute jump. Are injury rates higher
8 during the land based training phase? And also, do
9 people wear the -- students wear the brace during that
10 time or are there any different injuries?

11 COL AMOROSO: The ground -- the Airborne
12 School for the Army is divided into three phases.
13 There's like a ground week, a tower week and then a jump
14 week. The injury rate, surprisingly in the first couple
15 of weeks are really remarkably low, especially in
16 comparison to the jump week. But there are some, and
17 many of those individuals wash out, don't get to jump.
18 Our primary focus has been of course on the jumpers. But
19 there are some injuries and those apparatus are very
20 dangerous, at least you know there is certainly plenty
21 opportunity for injury, usually not serious ones.

22 DR. POLAND: Okay. Let's keep moving in view
23 of the fact that we're quite behind.

24 DR. LEDNAR: Wayne Lednar. I am struck on
25 your slide 32, which is the graph, between 1985 and 1993,
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 before the braces were introduced. There is really quite
2 a variation in injury risk. As a matter of fact, at one
3 point the risk was cut in half from where it had been.
4 All of this is prebrace. I am wondering if you have any
5 clue as what might have contributed to that differential
6 injury rate because that might be another one of those
7 messages to maybe force at this point, in addition to the
8 brace. Because something about how the training was
9 being done seem --

10 COL AMOROSO: I really don't have an
11 explanation for it, but it's certainly worth looking
12 into. I will do that, so I can get you an answer.

13 PROF. BAKER: Sue Baker. Very nice
14 presentation. I'm interested, since you mentioned that
15 \$70,000 a year was more than they could afford even
16 though it might be saving millions or a lot more than
17 that, the general problem of the fact that the people who
18 have to pay for whatever the preventative measure is,
19 their budget doesn't get the money that comes from saving
20 injuries and so on. Have you any suggestions as to how
21 that problem can be alleviated because that is often
22 crucial to having cost benefit analysis making a
23 difference.

24 COL AMOROSO: Yeah, that is something that
25 we recognize in this new implementation phase is that we
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 had to get the braces out of the budget in the unit
2 level. And so there are various ways explored to do
3 that. It gets complex within the Army system to have
4 property assigned different places. I think we will get
5 that solved and in fact it won't be something that comes
6 out of their budget, even if you give them the money at
7 the end of the year or during the year, they still have
8 to deal with the fact that that's part of their budget,
9 and they're going to want to spend it on something that
10 they consider higher priority. So the only way to solve
11 this is to get it right out of their hands. And that's
12 what we're attempting to do and I think we'll be
13 successful.

14 DR. POLAND: DR. Halperin and then Dr.
15 Lemasters.

16 DR. HALPERIN: It's a very nice case study.
17 The technology looks like it is from the 1930s. Why
18 don't they use these glider shoes which would seem a
19 little bit more controllable and avoid a lot of the
20 problems that you describe are a problem.

21 COL AMOROSO: It's a two-edge sword really.
22 You don't want to have people flying around. You want to
23 get them on the ground quickly. From a tactical
24 standpoint, the purpose of it is to get a mass of people
25 on the ground immediately. If you give the soldiers a
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 chance to fly around, that wouldn't work. Now many
2 things have been explored as far as decreasing the
3 descent rate, especially just before landing. In fact
4 there is a new parachute system that will be fielded in a
5 few years. And by the time it does this, it will all be
6 moot, because the speed of landing will go from 21 feet
7 per second down to about 18, and that's enough to make a
8 huge difference. But the short answer is that you can't
9 -- that would be worse actually, the opportunity for
10 collisions and entanglements would just be huge.

11 DR. LEMASTERS: Grace Lemasters. When you
12 plotted the graph in your ankle injuries, did you also
13 plot what was going on with the leg and knees to see,
14 during that period of time? Did you notice any
15 difference?

16 COL AMOROSO: No. We took a careful look at
17 that, because that was going to be the main reservation
18 of them even looking at our work. That was the main
19 thing we set out to prove or disprove, that there
20 wouldn't be an increase in any hip or any injury, really.

21 DR. LEMASTERS: So they didn't increase much?

22 COL AMOROSO: No.

23 DR. POLAND: Just as an aside, it's very
24 interesting how people believe what they want to beleive.

25 Dr. Jones.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 DR. JONES: Bruce Jones. I have been working
2 with Paul on this for a number of years. This is
3 interesting not just in the science at least prevention,
4 but also how they are obstacles in what we believe in
5 getting things used, that really prevent injuries and
6 don't cause other injuries. Paul and I have been hearing
7 about a report that the Airborne Board -- test Board here
8 at Fort Bragg had done that showed that this brace caused
9 injuries. Well, this summer I happened to jump with a
10 group. It was my only jump ever, but it was a lot of
11 fun. Anyway, that's another story. And I was given a
12 copy of this report and I was very anxious to read it. I
13 was tempted to read it while I was driving home, but I
14 didn't. I waited until the next morning. I searched for
15 the evidence that the brace caused injuries and there was
16 no evidence. The report that I was given that we had
17 been hearing about all of these years that was provided
18 to me by a parachutist, really showed the contrary. It
19 said that the Board decided that it was safe and that it
20 was well accepted. So what you hear, you know, through
21 the rumor mill, frequently persuades you the truth is
22 contrary to the facts you believe, and even the evidence
23 that you feel that you hold in your hand sometimes is
24 different anyway. So I thought that was very
25 interesting. That after all of these years we found it

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 just as we start another trial. But we're still

2 confronted with that culture and that belief that the

3 brace causes injury.

4 COL GIBSON: Real quick question. On your

5 original cost benefit model did you include training time

6 lost from hospitalization?

7 COL AMOROSO: I don't believe so. It's a

8 complex model and really we didn't have control. It is

9 sort of a black box thing that exists in the health

10 hazard assessment area. I think that might have been

11 part of it. I really don't remember. It has been more

12 than a decade since that was done.

13 COL GIBSON: I get fairly good traction with

14 basic training recruitments by including training time

15 loss in a cost benefit model if that....

16 COL AMOROSO: This work would definitely

17 benefit from a more rigorous cost benefit analysis and

18 that was really not what that was.

19 DR. POLAND: Dr. Amoroso, thank you very

20 much.

21 (Applause.)

22 DR. POLAND: Dr. Jones is coming up. We are

23 working on trying to get this heat level down. For those

24 of us from the Midwest, it's intolerable.

25 Dr. Bruce Jones is joining us today with an
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 overall injury update for DoD. His slides are located
2 under Tab 7. Bruce, welcome. Haven't seen you for a
3 while. Anything you can do to help us catch up too,
4 would be appreciated.

5 DR. JONES: Great. I will try, although
6 actually the last time I gave my talk it went 33 minutes.
7 I'll try and parse my words here. Can you hear me out
8 there?

9 I am honored to be here, Ms. Embrey, other
10 Board members, COL Gibson. The last time I was here I
11 presented a report to the Board that was the work of a
12 committee of the AFEB that I co-chaired. The title of
13 that report was Injuries in the Military, Hidden
14 Epidemic. The epidemic is no longer hidden, but there is
15 a lot of work left to do. I would like to talk to you
16 about an approach that I think is like what we need to
17 do. I am not sure that it's the final answer, and a lot
18 of the insights that I gleaned into the possible process
19 that could be employed has been gained from my
20 participation on the military training task force, which
21 is task -- one of eight task forces under the defense
22 safety oversight counsel.

23 Next slide. I'll give you some background on
24 the Defense Safety Oversight Council, the military
25 injury metrics that are sort of governing or tracking
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 what we're doing. I'd like to give you an overview also
2 of the magnitude of the problem of injuries looking at
3 deaths, hospitalization and outpatient data from a
4 variety of sources. These have been pulled together from
5 a series of briefings that have taken place at various
6 levels of the Department of Defense over the last six
7 months or so. So they're not all completely consistent
8 with each other. They're consistent internally within
9 any series of slides, but not necessarily across them.

10 I'd like to then talk to you about a process
11 for setting injury prevention priorities which I think is
12 extremely important if we're going to be successful in
13 the long run, then talk about a few counter measure that
14 can be recommended out of that process and then talk to
15 you about what I think we can conclude from what you will
16 have seen and some possible future directions.

17 Next slide. The Defense Safety Oversight
18 Council had its origin in the -- a memo from the
19 Secretary of Defense challenging the services to reduce
20 accident mishap rates by fifty percent. That was in May
21 of 2000 and they were anticipating that they could do
22 this within a couple of years. That hasn't happened but
23 lots of progress has been made. In June, the Defense
24 Safety Oversight Council was chartered by the under
25 Secretary of Defense for Personnel and Readiness, Dr. Chu
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 who chairs the Oversight Council. There were eight task
2 forces under the DSOC and there were four metrics
3 established to track overall progress.

4 Next slide. These are the eight task forces
5 that fall under the DSOC, deployment and operations,
6 military training, which I'm a part of, aviation safety,
7 private motor vehicle accident reduction, installation
8 industrial ops, worker's compensation and then enterprise
9 information system for injuries is pulling together
10 safety, medical, and other data. And an acquisition and
11 technology task force. These ones up here have their own
12 metrics. I'm not going to go into all of them because it
13 would be just too difficult.

14 Next slide. This is the metric that is shown
15 at the DSOC meetings and other meetings where we are
16 tracking my task force. I'm not the chair of that, but
17 I'm a member of it. And I chaired the data collection
18 and metrics committee. And this is one of the biggest
19 problem areas. I mean, not only hasn't it met its goal,
20 but military injury case rates are going up. And the
21 case rates are a combination -- what it is is it's the
22 sum of individuals who have had one or more
23 hospitalization or one or more day of quarters or more
24 serious injuries, per hundred, per year for each of the
25 services. And you can see that after initial apparent
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 success in 2003, that rates have been going up, probably
2 due to increased operational tempo and redeployment and
3 efforts to maintain training and also recover from your
4 prior deployment and get ready for your next one.

5 Next slide. What I would like to do now is
6 show you medical data on deaths acquired for AFIP in
7 early 2005.

8 Next slide. As you can imagine, hospital
9 deaths, combat related deaths are the leading cause right
10 now across the services, but 2004 was the first year that
11 this had happened in some time. Accidents account for
12 the second most number of deaths, and in fact throughout
13 virtually all of my career, 25 years in looking at this,
14 accidents have always been the leading cause until this
15 year. Suicide was third, natural causes fourth and so on
16 down the line. But accidents, even during combat were
17 right up there.

18 Next slide. Now this looks more specifically
19 at causes for both injuries and disease, again hostile
20 action is the leading cause, and I'm going to focus on
21 this column over here for the sake of time. There's lots
22 of interesting things to observe in differences between
23 the services and not unexpectedly when you look at
24 hostile action, the Air Force and the Navy have fewer and
25 a lower percentage of casualties. But hostile action is
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 one. Motor vehicle crashes as a specific category of
2 cause is next, followed by suicide and then some medical
3 problems. And then we see the next four or five are all
4 about two percent of total casualties and they're
5 different injury categories, aviation.

6 Next slide. Now looking at hospitalizations,
7 we're going to see a different picture. As you saw,
8 there are only barely over a thousand fatalities DoD
9 wide.

10 Next slide. There are over 50,000
11 hospitalizations and what we see is that injuries and
12 injury related musculoskeletal conditions, the yellow are
13 the musculoskeletal conditions. Things like stress
14 fractures and Achilles tendonitis account for about 25
15 percent of hospitalizations. The next leading cause is
16 mental illness at about 18 percent, GI at 13 percent. So
17 injuries are really the leading cause of
18 hospitalizations.

19 Next slide. Now, knowing that you've got a
20 problem and injuries are a big problem, isn't enough.
21 You've got to know what the causes are. These are acute
22 causes. We can break them down with the medical data
23 into somewhat finer categories, but we really need safety
24 data to get down to the real details, but these can give
25 us some idea where our priority should be.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Across the services for a number of years the
2 leading cause of injury hospitalizations has been falls
3 slips and trips. The vast majority of these are falls.
4 For DoD overall, about 23 percent. If we look at the
5 next leading category, guns and explosions, but that's
6 due to the Army and Marine Corps. This has never been in
7 the top ten before the last couple of years, so this is
8 directly related to opstempo, and these are noncombat
9 related, certain material handling aspects of ordinance
10 and weapons training and so forth. Then land transport,
11 which is always in the top three or four, followed by --
12 and here's what's different. The war is not the leading
13 cause of hospitalization. It's fourth overall at about
14 ten percent, followed by sports. And we're just looking
15 at the top five causes here. We could list about 25 or
16 so.

17 Next slide. If we look at air medical
18 evacuations, we have data from the TRANSCOM. Next slide.
19 This is only Army data. The bulk of the data from the
20 theater is in fact army data and then marines. And what
21 we see is that the purple is nonbattle injuries, yellow
22 is battle injuries and disease. This is a little
23 different than the other slides. If you sum the total of
24 the nonbattle injuries, it comes to about 35 percent of
25 all the medical evacuations for the army, and due to
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 nonbattle injuries. And then battle injuries make up
2 about 15 percent. And then we see things like
3 ill-defined conditions, digestive disease at about nine
4 percent.

5 Next slide. Now looking at the causes is
6 very interesting because it's so similar to what we see
7 during peace time. Falls and jumps are the leading cause
8 right now of nonbattle injuries, about 18 percent, 19
9 percent. Falls not from a vehicle are at the bulk of
10 them, but it's interesting that three categories making
11 up about seven percent are falls or jumps from a
12 stationary vehicle. Probably a preventable problem.
13 Many of them the solutions could probably be engineered.
14 The third leading cause have been sports and physical
15 training followed by military motor vehicles, lifting,
16 pushing, pulling, and the others that we see here.

17 Next slide. Before we look at the outpatient
18 data, one of our big problems is is that the bulk of our
19 injuries are seen on an outpatient basis and many of
20 these are serious. 28,000 fractures of the lower
21 extremity here, a similar number of upper extremity
22 fractures, really duty limiting injuries are treated on
23 an outpatient basis. Many days of manpower lost. We
24 have no cause coding of the outpatient injury, so we do
25 not have a good foundation, except through research into
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 what the causes are.

2 Next slide. But this is where the bulk of the
3 problem is, out of 6.6 million roughly, outpatient visits
4 a year, two million or so, 1.9 million, 1.8 million,
5 somewhere in that range, 30 percent of them are injury
6 related conditions. The next leading causes are vague
7 signs and symptoms of those ill-defined conditions you've
8 seen before, eleven percent, respiratory at ten percent.

9 Next slide. If we look at the overall rates
10 of categories of these injuries compared to a
11 subcategory, overuse lower extremity injuries, we get
12 some sense of where these are coming from. The overall
13 rates of outpatient visits are about a thousand per
14 thousand service members per year, and 50 percent of
15 those are overuse lower extremity injuries that research
16 has shown are primarily due to running and marching. So
17 our -- the foundation of much of our training.

18 Next slide. This is a slide -- this is the
19 type of study we need to do to get at causes at this
20 time. If we had cause coding of outpatient data, we
21 could do this on a routine basis. This is a study from
22 Fort Reilly, Kansas between 2001-2002 medical records
23 were done of a hundred percent of the battalion, included
24 records on 768 soldiers who were at Fort Reilly that
25 whole period of time. Twenty-nine percent of the
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 injuries were physical training related, 80 percent of
2 them were due to running. As I said, by the medical
3 records, followed by sports, field training, motor pool
4 activities, repairing vehicles and so forth, and the
5 military vehicle crashes with POV. So you see widely
6 different causes as we go from deaths to hospitalization,
7 outpatient.

8 Next slide. This is the DoD injury pyramid
9 constructed from the data you've seen previously. For
10 every death there are about 30 hospitalizations and
11 almost 4,000 outpatient visits, 40 to 50 percent of those
12 require a day or more of limited duty. So we are talking
13 about huge numbers down here.

14 Next slide. With a problem this large and
15 complex and involving such great numbers at the base of
16 the pyramid as we saw 1.9 million clinic visits among
17 roughly 800, 900,000 service members annually. We can
18 estimate about 25 million days of limited duty due to
19 these a year. And since the causes change as we go down
20 the pyramid, we can't just focus at one element. We've
21 been focused primarily on deaths. And we've set our
22 priorities on preventing aviation and motor vehicle
23 crashes with very little attention paid to things like
24 falls, which actually turn out to be quite big. We need,
25 I think, a systematic evidence based prevention process
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 based on the magnitude and severity of the problem, and
2 the preventability of the problem.

3 Next slide. We engaged in such a process
4 back in 2002 at Johns Hopkins University. Professor
5 Baker was part of that initiative. We had eight
6 military, four non -- eight Army, four non-Army staff
7 from Johns Hopkins, the Air Force and the V A. We
8 reviewed and discussed injury data such as you just saw
9 and talked about what we knew of evidence for prevention
10 that was out there. We brainstormed some additional
11 criteria. We grouped the criteria and then we applied
12 the criteria, to the rank 25 causes.

13 Next slide. The five categories, main
14 categories were -- first is it consistent with your
15 mission. Next is what's the importance of the problem to
16 force health and readiness. How preventable is the
17 problem, how feasible is it to implement the program, and
18 can we evaluate it. Is there a metric we could use.

19 Next slide. We came up with a score sheet.
20 Each of those five categories had several subcategories
21 that were to be considered in making the decision.

22 Next slide. You notice that mission
23 relevance and consistency is not on here, that's because
24 we didn't give it any points. It was the beginning of
25 the process and if it wasn't consistent with your
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 mission, then you just didn't do it. So we weighted
2 everything, ten points for importance, ten points for
3 preventability, feasibility and then five points if we
4 felt there was metric to evaluate it.

5 Next slide. With 12 participants and a top
6 score of 35, you could get a maximum of 420. The scores
7 for the different things range from 90 to 308.

8 Next slide. We rated these -- these are
9 listed in alphabetical order. I won't read them
10 obviously. They are in the briefing package that you
11 have.

12 Next slide. The top ten were number one,
13 physical training related injuries followed by privately
14 owned vehicles, athletics and sports, excessive heat,
15 motor vehicles, falls, jumps and on down the line.

16 Then we went back and because the safety
17 centers are doing a lot with POVs and also the national
18 highway traffic safety administration and the academic
19 institutions and the CDC, we didn't feel that it behooved
20 us to look and pursue that intensely. Excessive heat,
21 there's a whole institute that deals with environmental
22 injuries where Paul Amoroso comes from and where I once
23 did research, the Army Research Institute and
24 Environmental Medicine. So we weren't going to do that.
25 And these by the way are CHPPM priorities for Army Injury
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Prevention. So these are our internal priorities.

2 Several groups have used a similar process
3 and it is amazing how some of the things they come up
4 with are.

5 Next slide. That gets us now to the military
6 training task force you saw -- data like you saw here,
7 and also the results of that prioritization process.
8 They did their own -- had their own work group, the Joint
9 Services Physical Training Injury Prevention Work Group
10 applied a similar process. They have written a white
11 paper that is being sent forward to the Defense Safety
12 Oversight Council as one of the recommended strategies for
13 approaching injuries. It hasn't been accepted yet. I
14 would expect that some version of it probably will be
15 employed and in fact Health Affairs uses a very similar
16 process, which I think has been very productive. The
17 chairman and the task force envision working down the
18 pyramid, which makes good sense, looking at severe --
19 looking at fatal injuries, motor vehicle crashes, the
20 primary focus; severe and not fatal injuries, falls; and
21 duty limiting injuries, physical training and sports.
22 And looking for off the shelf proven solutions through a
23 systematic review process.

24 Next slide. Motor vehicle crashes can occur
25 anywhere, not just on our highways as we see here. This
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 is a crash of a Humvee in the theater. Next slide. And
2 not just in hot weather, but these things come in cold
3 weather as well, as we see here.

4 Next slide. Some of the recommended, these
5 are empirical base solutions and I say that because they
6 aren't strictly done off of intervention trials or
7 program evaluations, but really sort of a safety approach
8 cluster analysis as groups of crashes that have things in
9 common, and route cause analysis. Some of the solutions
10 that are being recommended are seat belts, digital
11 solutions, better GIS systems, roll-over protection,
12 communications systems within the vehicle and better
13 egress. The doors from the up armored vehicles weigh
14 250 pounds. So if you're upended and have to push up,
15 it's not easy to get out of the vehicle.

16 Roll-over prevention is of particular
17 importance because there's been a fair number or
18 roll-overs. They support simulators and convoy and live
19 fire training, driver training assessment for not just
20 Humvee's but all vehicles, so that we know that the
21 individuals driving them really are current on their
22 training, roll-over specific training. Black boxes to
23 track mileage and circumstances of the vehicle when
24 crashes occur are being explored. Standardization of
25 training across all the services. Joint Tactical Vehicle
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Working Group feels that they need to better share
2 practices across the services and to leverage each
3 other's expertise.

4 Next slide. Falls, as I alluded to before,
5 you can fall off of wheeled vehicles but you can fall off
6 of other types of vehicles, and it's not hard to imagine,
7 you know, working on helicopters and other pieces of
8 equipment in the inventory, how easy it is and they
9 aren't engineered with this kind of activity in mind,
10 necessarily, but they get -- this sort of thing,
11 inspections get done routinely.

12 Next slide. And there are abundant
13 opportunities to suffer falls from a height while working
14 on military equipment like this tower here.

15 Next slide. And then mundane things like
16 climbing stairs, here without banisters. So you know,
17 falls may seem complicated but there are things -- 40
18 percent of falls are from heights. Another 40 percent
19 are from ladders and stairs, from data that was collected
20 in the 90s and I suspect it's fairly similar.

21 Next slide. Anyway, this -- falls represent
22 a very new priority. The Air Force really took the lead
23 on this. They established it as a priority in 2002 and
24 that identified a bunch of -- a number of potentially
25 modifiable causes. Clearing of ice in parking lots and
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 on walkways, wet surfaces and floors. I mean, a lot of
2 common sensical things. Oil spills and waxed floors and
3 then working on height -- at heights without proper
4 equipment.

5 The Army, we knew from work that COL Amoroso
6 had done on falls at about 40 percent of hospitalizations
7 were falls from an elevation. We looked at safety data
8 at the CHPPM we found that the leading cause were human
9 movement 35 percent, physical training 12 percent, sports
10 12 percent. And if we looked at movement, the leading
11 activities were entering and exiting vehicles. And then
12 climbing and mounting equipment and towers and stuff like
13 that. And then going up and down stairs was 22 percent.
14 One can imagine a number of ways we could prevent these.
15 I'm calling this just modifiable hazards since we don't
16 have the data to show what really works.

17 Next slide. An area where we do know what
18 works though, is where our biggest problem is, it's
19 physical training. Whether it is Marines -- next slide
20 -- Army or other services, or running on your own.

21 Next slide. What we know is there are a
22 number of intervention trials now that show that reducing
23 running mileage, gradually increasing running and
24 marching and running in ability groups, not only
25 decreases injury rates substantially, but maintains
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 physical fitness at or about the same level, and we also
2 know from civilian literature that there are thresholds
3 above which injury rates go up, but physical fitness
4 stays the same or actually goes down. So it makes sense
5 to look for those thresholds in Marine recruit training,
6 the Naval Health Research Center showed that they could
7 reduce stress fractures by 50 percent among Marine
8 recruits with only a two percent reduction in physical
9 fitness at the end of training. The Army more recently
10 has studied a standardized program to do the things
11 described up here and showed that the programs reduced
12 overuse injuries 35 percent and increased pass rates, the
13 first time pass rates, by five percent on the PT test.
14 So there's good evidence out there that this works. A
15 quad service leader at physical training injury
16 prevention education package is being produced, and
17 funding has been received for that so that should be
18 happening very soon. A prototype has already been
19 developed. Also it was recommended that we need
20 surveillance. If we're going to prevent these kinds of
21 injuries, we need to be able to monitor routinely. The
22 Army does have such a report. It's a monthly report
23 called the TRIR, the Training Related Injury Report.
24 It's possible to do this for all the services.

25 Next slide. This is data from the Army
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 medical surveillance activity. It shows the rates of the
2 training related injuries from 1998 to the present. I'm
3 not going to bother to try and explain why these are all
4 going up, but the data is there and we can track these
5 rates.

6 Next slide. Sports, sports are ubiquitous
7 even in a theater of operations. There are plenty of
8 opportunities for not only football injuries. Basketball
9 is the leading cause, I believe. Football is you know,
10 second or third. And softball oddly enough is right up
11 there, even in civilian communities. Next slide.

12 A few evidence-based recommendations that can
13 be made on military and civilian research. Ankle braces
14 for those with a prior injury. The Air Force is looking
15 at this right now. Mouth guards, there's a systematic
16 review that has been done by a military work group that
17 shows that you can significantly reduce mouth injuries for
18 high risk activities like technical training,
19 hand to hand combat and so forth, breakaway bases in
20 softball.

21 Next slide. And for services specific
22 issues, although they may not be huge, it also makes
23 sense in the course of our investigations, if we find
24 things that work and we know and we know work and are
25 cost effective, it shouldn't matter how big the problem
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 is, we ought to employ them. And braces are something
2 that I think the cost benefit ratio, just on cost of the
3 brace and medical cost can be recommended. And I won't
4 deal further with that.

5 Next slide. So what can we conclude,
6 injuries are the ongoing single biggest medical problem
7 of the military. If we are going to be successful, we
8 need to attack it at all levels. Key problems we need to
9 focus again across the types of things that we've looked
10 at, and we need to do it systematically.

11 Next slide. Some things that we really need
12 if we are going to succeed is one, we need to recognize
13 that there is a large category of injuries that the ICD-9
14 code book does not get at. These are musculoskeletal
15 conditions like stress fractures, Achilles tendonitis
16 that are coded in the 716 to 739 series as opposed to the
17 800 series where we traditionally look. The problem with
18 that is they don't get cause coded. We need to cause
19 code all injuries treated in the outpatient visits and to
20 document profiles in order to really know what is
21 happening with these. That is not currently being done,
22 but there is an effort being put forward to do that. We
23 need multidisciplinary work groups to meet routinely to
24 review our problems and priorities and we need to develop
25 criteria for identifying recent priorities as well as
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 prevention. What we saw was a process for prioritizing
2 program and policies for prevention. Research is a
3 little different. That is a topic for another day.

4 Next slide. My personal conclusions about the
5 DSOC, despite the metrics not going down as fast as some
6 would like, I think this has been a tremendous success.
7 There's been more going on and more attention paid to
8 injuries in the last two years than in the last 20 years.
9 We have got metrics for tracking things. That is the
10 first step is accountability and knowing whether things
11 are going the way we think that they will. There have
12 been some modest successes with motor vehicle and aviation.
13 I think based on established surveillance systems. And
14 it's the place where we have the most experience and
15 infrastructure. And I think the key thing is there's a
16 recognition all of the way to the top of the department
17 that we need to start looking at nonfatal injuries.

18 Next slide. Some of our slowest progress has
19 been in military training and operational injuries. It's
20 the most difficult problem. It's the most variable and
21 there's the least data. But this is the place where we
22 have the biggest potential for reductions. We've had
23 some successes as I've described earlier.

24 I think important initiatives, Health Affairs
25 established a Military Injury Prevention Priorities Work
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Group. I think that that work group is making good
2 progress with the systematic approach that is more
3 rigorous than those that have been done previously should
4 help set the media priorities for programs and policies,
5 and also provide the foundation for targeting research,
6 because research right now isn't necessarily targeted on
7 our biggest problem. And finally, we're working on
8 metrics for tracking rates to the installation level. We
9 really need to draw that down to the unit level. It is
10 doable, but the problem with tracking to the unit level
11 is our unit identification codes don't necessarily get us
12 where we want to be right now. But I think it is
13 certainly a fixable problem. Anyway, I'm going to close
14 there. I have another slide but it's redundant with some
15 of the other stuff. Again, I'm glad to have had the
16 opportunity to speak with all of you.

17 DR. POLAND: Thank you, Colonel.

18 (Applause.)

19 DR. POLAND: Okay, any questions? Dr.
20 Lemasters.

21 DR. LEMASTERS: Very interesting. We just
22 published an article on falls during pregnancy. We found
23 out that during pregnancy one of four women fell during
24 their pregnancy. What we found in some of the risk
25 factors associated with this besides the center of
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 balance being misplaced and throwing people off balance,
2 but simple things like shoes. Women not wearing rubber
3 soled shoes, but you know, they were wearing leather
4 soled shoes. And shoes without ankle supports. I notice
5 all the people running there had the low cut tennis
6 shoes, but not tennis shoes with higher cut. We were
7 essentially showing that the women during the pregnancy
8 fall at the rate of the elderly population. So that's a
9 really high risk time. And just simple changes in the
10 way they were -- what kind of shoes they were wearing,
11 you know, they fell a lot in also wet spots like in
12 bathroom and guards. But you know, I just wonder, do the
13 military folks wear rubber soled shoes or leather soled
14 shoes and then high top tennis shoes instead of the low
15 cut?

16 DR. JONES: I think it depends, but I think
17 something that you said is interesting. I mean pregnancy
18 is -- we look at only the adverse health consequences
19 leading to hospitalization. Pregnancy is actually the
20 leading cause of hospitalization. So we have a lot of
21 pregnant soldiers, so the sorts of things you're talking
22 about could be germane to injury prevention. And a lot
23 of this I think, you know, what you just said is common
24 sense. I mean a lot of injury prevention is just knowing
25 that you have a problem. So simply having the data for
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 much of this can lead to solutions, I think at the unit
2 level. I think some of the most important things that
3 you said is when you look at this, you find that the
4 rates of these injuries are quite high in a group you
5 don't think about. I mean, I hadn't thought about
6 pregnant women before. But if they have rates as high as
7 the elderly and the injuries are even nearly as severe,
8 it's a consequential problem. It sounds like there are
9 some common sense solutions.

10 DR. POLAND: Bruce, as always, a really
11 interesting story that you told with the data. I guess
12 one thought I was thinking toward the end as you were
13 talking about data and summarizing it. The thought I was
14 having is rather than -- it's on the slide in fact, at
15 the last bullet, tracking rates to installation level.
16 Instead of sort of thinking of the geographic unit
17 experience, thinking about organizing the data in a way
18 that those who've got the authority and responsibility to
19 fix it, and in fact, have the bright light shown on them.
20 I found it interesting that the Secretary of Defense put
21 up the challenge of reducing this experience by 50
22 percent. I don't know if that question was ever
23 answered. But if you start with the premise that much of
24 this story, many of these injuries are preventable, the
25 fact that they are occurring is in fact, no other way to
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 say it, preventable waste. Didn't need to happen. It
2 has lots of consequences. So I'm wondering if there is a
3 way that you develop a data summarization roll up
4 capability, you can have it in the line chain of command,
5 have it reviewed as on a dash board, at the highest
6 levels of DoD and talk about it, and share success
7 stories, and really get it visible and expect to run the
8 business of the military in a safe a way as possible.

9 DR. JONES: If we could get the denominator
10 data down to the unit level in a timely way, I think the
11 desire would be there. Installations are the level to
12 which we can do it right now. I agree with that. I
13 think that that's it, and if you'll give me the last
14 slide, create metrics consistent with accountability at
15 the unit command level. I mean, that's really where we
16 need to go. I think that's doable. It's just a matter
17 of solving some technical problems, because if the
18 commanders are accountable, I think they can find their
19 own solutions. I could give you a lot of examples but we
20 don't have time now, but if you'd invite me back I'd love
21 to do it.

22 DR. POLAND: Dr. Parkinson.

23 DR. PARKINSON: Mike Parkinson. Bruce,
24 excellent job. I was thinking that when you say the term
25 research, typically we think about either agent host
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 environment type research or a biomedical model of risk
2 factors, epidemiologic. I think the research that we
3 might need to do is as much environmental and attitudinal
4 around a unique military culture. Somewhere, when the
5 Army decided that everybody was going to wear a beret,
6 like the green berets, there was some cache that
7 everybody has a function, everybody's a soldier. I think
8 what we've not done well in the military, my own two
9 cents, is to say, you know, some things we did very well.
10 I think heat stress for the most part, we said it's a
11 command emphasis, it's a command ownership. We have an
12 environmental system that says it's a red flag day, and
13 everything changes. What if we had that for something
14 that looked like a high injury risk environment, and then
15 a trigger. We just began to say what are bulb glow
16 temperature elements that went into that index that we
17 put up on base, what are it's ops tempo, things having
18 trigger a command emphasis in a way that was more
19 cultural than it was traditional medical, you know what I
20 mean? And I just- - maybe I'm not saying this very
21 well. But I don't think we got that old, it's a unique
22 military things, about why is it cool -- you know, if
23 Special Ops had started saying, oh, I would never be on
24 Delta Force without using an ankle brace. It's kind of
25 like how we market it, whether we put it first rather
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 than where we accept the evidence to just take it off.

2 It's public health generally, but really if you're in the
3 military, you need to do a better job.

4 DR. JONES: I think some of this is sort of
5 shaping the problem and the solution so that they are
6 acceptable. I mean we are all -- commanders are learning
7 risk management in a way they never had before. And I
8 think as that education seeps through, and we provide
9 them with the information that shows what they do
10 actually causes these things to happen, and that by being
11 observant of the environment that they are operating in
12 and training in, that they can change it. I think you
13 are right. And some of this is changing the culture and
14 changing what's important to them. Because this is as
15 big an enemy as the human enemy when you look at the
16 total casualties. Maybe even bigger. It's not as
17 lethal as a human enemy, but it's certainly causing as
18 much or more morbidity and cost to the service. So I
19 think it's a matter of getting the information out there.
20 And then when I started doing this 20 years ago, we had
21 some studies that showed how to prevent training
22 injuries, and it's only been in the last three or four
23 years that it's been employed. So one of the things that
24 I have learned is that change takes time. Hopefully not
25 that long. I think we've gained some momentum here so
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 that other things can move forward more quickly. But you
2 make change progressively and cultural and behavioral
3 changes are needed and those are notoriously the hardest
4 things to get at.

5 DR. POLAND: Okay, I think we better top
6 here. We'll take a ten minute biologic break and
7 reconvene at 4:00.

8 (Break at 3:49 p.m. Reconvened at 4:05 p.m.)

9 DR. POLAND: We are going to be hearing a
10 second set of questions for the Board. Col Mike Snedecor
11 is with us today to present a question on Trainee Health
12 Surveillance. The Board has heard some concerns relating
13 to trainee and recruit health and we've been fortunate
14 enough to have had the opportunity to view and tour some
15 of the training facilities and exercises. Injuries
16 sustained by these young people during their training
17 period are of a particular concern. As we go through the
18 next presentations, I will ask that you pull from those
19 experiences and the tours that we have had and consider
20 them in the discussions that we will have this afternoon.
21 So Colonel, thank you. Your slides I believe are at what
22 Tab -- Tab 8.

23 By the way, in terms of the heat, evidently
24 what's happened is they fired up the boiler this morning,
25 and even though it's turned off the water is still hot in
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 there, so. Just think of it as a suffer fest.

2 COL GIBSON: For the Board members, the
3 question from the Air Force on Recruit and Surveillance
4 is in the beginning of Tab 8.

5 DR. POLAND: If each of the presenters could
6 be as efficient as possible, because as I said, we are an
7 hour behind now and we've got a lot to accomplish. Thank
8 you.

9 COL SNEDECOR: Good afternoon. I'm COL Mike
10 Snedecor from the Air Force Surgeon General's office. I
11 will be very brief. You have the actual letter, the
12 Board members do, and for the other visitors here, you
13 can read the slide.

14 Go to the next slide. It's quite simple. Let
15 me just point out that we specifically put trainee in
16 rather than recruit so that we didn't ignore or officer
17 and service academy accession, and their training
18 environments. And also, we do quite a bit of training
19 beyond recruit, where they're doing what we call in the
20 Air Force technical training and more advanced training
21 than the other services. So we don't ignore that
22 training environment there, because there's I think a
23 wealth of opportunity to improve surveillance there and
24 apply interventions. So you can see here, that's the
25 actual question. The next couple of slides, we get to
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 the specific questions and we can just go through these
2 quickly, because once again you have those and people
3 will be talking to those.

4 Next slide. And the next one.

5 And specifically what I, and I would imagine
6 the rest are interested in, is not only an evaluation of
7 what we were doing, but also what we are seeing from the
8 Board, a set of benchmark recommendations that we can
9 sort of use as Emerald City, so we can say, here's what
10 we should be doing. We can do a GAP analysis and say,
11 you know, as we start planning for the future, here's
12 where we need to be, so let's work toward getting there
13 rather than sort of churning what we are currently doing,
14 whether it's working or not.

15 And also, I'm hoping a least for some
16 recommendations above the service level so that we can
17 start working in concert, working together, have a little
18 direction, focus and maybe funding to help us reach those
19 goals. That's all I have. Any questions.

20 DR. POLAND: Thank you. Our next speaker
21 then is LTC Bryan Ortman from Lackland Air Force Base.

22 LTC ORTMAN: It's very much my pleasure to be
23 here and thank you for the invite. It's also very
24 humbling when I see three of my MPH classmates and they
25 are Board members and I am not.

 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 (Laughter.)

2 You can take this with a grain of salt too
3 probably. But anyway, I do come from Air Education and
4 Training Command.

5 Next slide please. And at AETC we have 13 and
6 a half bases. We have inherited part of Brooke's Air
7 Force Base, the medical side, so that would make our 14th
8 on the medical part of it. And things are very different
9 at 12 and a half of those bases than they are at one. So
10 the one, the 900 pound guerrilla, if you will, I'm going
11 to talk about today is Lackland. So you can just -- most
12 of you've been to Lackland and you have seen the picture
13 of Wilford Hall Medical Center over on one side, and then
14 you've got the recruit side, the 37 Training Wing on the
15 other side of the street, basically, where our roughly
16 40,000 year of accessions come through. So there are
17 really two completely different animals. So today we
18 will talk about each of these areas and some of them a
19 little bit superficially.

20 Next slide please. The first one is just to
21 show you basically what we have in accessions in that it
22 typically runs about 5,000 a month, of any that are on
23 board at any one time, and we will see roughly a thousand
24 a week that --

25 COL GIBSON: If I could interrupt you for
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 just a second. Those first two slides are from the
2 academy. They are in your briefing book for background.
3 If you turn just a couple more pages you will find
4 Bryan's slides. Sorry.

5 LTC ORTMAN: That's okay. As long as we're
6 all square here. So we've got about 5,000 on board for
7 these years, and then it dips down last year to, you
8 know, about 2,500 on board because our accession totals
9 were not quite half, or a little more than half of what
10 they were in years past. Now they are coming back up.
11 so our projections are we're going to be right back in
12 that 40,000 range for the next three years. So that will
13 become a little bit more important as we go to the next
14 slides.

15 Next slide please. And just to show that our
16 demographics don't change year to year much at all. So
17 you can go through those in your own time. But you know,
18 it stays about 24 percent females, about 30 percent
19 minorities and everything stays about the same.

20 Next slide please. Now, when these folks get
21 to us in accession in our week zero, and this needs to be
22 moved over one notch, because this is truly right at six
23 and a half weeks of basic training which -- oh by the way,
24 there are studies underway to make it longer, because we
25 just can't fit everything in to get them trained to go
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 into the deployment cycles. But right now it's six and a
2 half weeks and it has been for quite some time. So all
3 of these tests are done in week zero.

4 Sickle cell, we have about 1.6 percent of our
5 population that is positive for sickle cell, so that will
6 come forth in a test that we've looked at those folks and
7 studied. We have about three percent who come in
8 pregnant and then go home. We've got about 47 percent
9 that are Hepatitis B antibody positive. So we don't need
10 to vaccinate them for Hepatitis B. And we'll get back to
11 that is as it relates to Hepatitis A in a moment. We'll
12 look at the rest of this as it become a little more
13 relevant.

14 Next slide. So these are the immunizations
15 that we give and in what time frame we give them. So
16 we're looking at down here they don't quite say. Only 53
17 percent of that population actually gets a Hepatitis B
18 series. And the Hepatitis A series, we don't know how
19 many come to us Hepatitis A immune already. That would
20 be an interesting study to look at, because it is
21 fairly cheap to test and fairly expensive to vaccinate.
22 So we would like to look at that sometime in the future.

23 Next slide. So just recently back in April,
24 the training wing said, well let's not allow voluntary
25 separation for our sickle cell trait positive trainees.

1 So back to his 1.6 percent of the whole population. So
2 they instituted then that no longer could you just raise
3 your hand and say, well I'm sickle cell trait positive.
4 Now I'd like to get out. Because you know, this is a
5 very difficult six and a half weeks. And if you're at
6 the third week of it, you're about as depressed as you've
7 ever been in your life, they're all trying to get out of
8 this training environment. Because it's tough. It's
9 something they've never seen before. And so, now they
10 can't do that. And the proof has been in the pudding
11 that they have not been at any more negative outcome from
12 heat injury or illness because of this. So it's a been a
13 very -- looks like a very positive step. So we recruited
14 good people and were able to keep them even if they are
15 sickle cell trait positive.

16 Next slide please. This one gets, I think,
17 pretty interesting. The idea was back, you know, back in
18 about 2000 we started strep prophylaxis only in the
19 October to the first of April time frame. And so
20 everybody got basically a big Penicillin shot in the
21 rear. And that would help our febrile illness rates.
22 This is currently then what we are doing. We went to
23 year round prophylaxis in July of '04. They are then
24 administered this big shot in the rear the first week of
25 training, and if they have any history that they're
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Penicillin sensitive then we go to one of the
2 alternatives. They self-report that somewhere between
3 three and eight percent of them have had an allergic
4 reaction to Penicillin in the past. And if we do the
5 math, this, on a typical training year of about 40,000
6 accessions, then this amounts to about eight people that
7 have a serious anaphylactic reaction. No deaths.
8 They've all recovered quickly, but they have had a
9 reaction.

10 Next slide. This is the really interesting
11 part, where before we started the year round prophylaxis,
12 we had these, you know, valleys and spikes that were all
13 off the map, two range probably, one and a half to two
14 range of the rate per one hundred BMTs per week. This is
15 listed per month, but it's actually per week, if you
16 could break it all out down in here. And so after the
17 Penicillin prophylaxis was instituted year round, it just
18 dropped dramatically and it has stayed dramatically low.
19 So that's without any other vaccinations added or
20 changed. Back in this range, in here, there were some
21 changes that occurred, such as more frequent
22 hand-washing, making sure that they slept head to toe,
23 their blankets were always washed in between groups that
24 came in and some of that was less than optimal in the
25 past. But now that is really optimized back in here. So
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 all these common prevention measures are in place and
2 unchanged now. And so we're staying at a very low rate
3 for febrile respiratory illness. So food for thought on
4 what's going on there.

5 Now, this not only greatly reduces the
6 medical care that's provided, but the behavioral
7 attrition that starts resulting when these members are
8 put into medical hold if they're that ill. So because
9 they have to be recycled, and they lose that momentum and
10 steam, that they're waiting to get back to the end of
11 that six weeks and be very proud of themselves, and get
12 in to the regular Air Force, or Guard or Reserve,
13 whichever, that they have had the motivation to do. When
14 they lose that head of steam it is tough on them to be in
15 medical hold. So the attrition rate then goes up.

16 Next slide. Now I was asked to just mention
17 a little bit about existing resources and this is not a
18 good news story to me. We had more resources applied
19 toward provision measures and surveillance measure in the
20 past than what we have now. And we just don't have the
21 available manpower. But we do have two people full time
22 there and CPT Warback is with me today, she has been at
23 the program for roughly two years. So is really my brain
24 trust to answer some of the tough questions that you
25 might have at the end of the briefing. I will get back
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 to why I think we need some help in parts of this.

2 The available databases that we have is one
3 part that is as weak link. The Air Wing data base has
4 all the demographics in it and for what it's designed to
5 do, it's pretty good. The CHCS database coding has gone
6 up dramatically in the last couple years and the database
7 is getting more reliable to look at for all of the
8 illness and injuries that come through. But it is not
9 there yet, and the two are not integrated.

10 Next slide please. Now, the surveillance
11 that we do, we look at all these types of diseases and
12 injuries. And I would have to say our strengths really lay
13 in this area. Let's just call it communicable diseases,
14 always gastrointestinal ailments. So our strengths
15 really rely -- in those areas, communicable disease
16 surveillance. Heat and injury surveillance is also quite
17 good. Injuries for stress fractures, we're lacking the
18 depth of data that we need in our data bases tied
19 together, so that we can tell you who and why we're
20 having changes, so that we can go to prevention measures
21 that make sense for certain populations. And the same
22 thing holds true with behavioral illnesses.

23 Next slide please. Now switching gears a
24 little bit on current research projects, the GC/Chlamydia
25 testing for females is actually already started. And
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 that's moving along quite nicely. No hangups there. So
2 they get urine tested in the first week, all the females
3 do. We think that that prevalence is going to be
4 somewhere around eight percent. And then if they're
5 positive, we go ahead and educate, treat, and ask them to
6 contact their partners, so that they can also seek
7 treatment. That is an area that is right to expand that
8 to male trainees in the future if we're given that task.
9 Comes with a little money trail, but not that much. We'd
10 like to do that.

11 The stress fracture and prevention
12 rehabilitation program; they are using shoe inserts for
13 in certain cases to prevent lower leg injuries. That's
14 ongoing research. There is more that needs to be done in
15 that area.

16 Great improvements in the last six months in
17 trying to reduce this time in medical hold. Then
18 therefore lead to lower attrition rates. One of the
19 projects that the training wing was quite interested in
20 was looking at canteens versus camel backs, thinking that
21 possibly that would help prevent illness and injury
22 rates. So that's different -- there are different views
23 of whether or not that is the research that we ought to
24 be conducting, because you know, you've got a person
25 wearing a canteen anyway. And this way they have camel
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 back instead. So more water, possibly colder water, a
2 little more easy to access. So that will be interesting
3 to see if it truly does resolve in this or not. But
4 that's underway.

5 The physical training footwear study;
6 basically what this is looking at is the types of tennis
7 shoes that are offered to our recruits, and in place of
8 say one type of tennis shoe fits all, there may be
9 different types of tennis shoes that are needed depending
10 on the nature of your foot. So that one's underway.

11 And COL Bunning, who is in large part, he is
12 the 59 AMDS or Air Medical Squadron Commander that's put
13 together a lot of these slides. If you're interested in
14 what he is looking at and descriptive epidemiology
15 studies, I've got his card and you can get a hold of him.
16 So there should be something that he is hoping to publish
17 later on on this one. Probably maybe six months from now
18 is my guess.

19 Next slide please. So where are we at in
20 future surveillance versus where we are at here. Well,
21 if you draw a line right through this, these three above
22 are basically line supplied data programs. And this one
23 is the medical side. And we need to tie these three
24 together so that we can have longitudinal epi studies
25 that we can rely on. So as our coding is now getting
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 fairly good in CHCS, and this data is wonderful for what
2 it's meant to be, as is this one. We need some help to
3 tie those together and have long term, not home grown data
4 base collection techniques. So that's a challenge that
5 we've got.

6 Next slide please. So I think I've already
7 said most of that in the prior slides. We're just trying
8 to get into better granularity. Let me give you an
9 example. As I recently looked at why medical attrition
10 in basic training has gone up, it became very obvious
11 that it's related to gender, and the component of the Air
12 Force that they are from, whether that be Guard, Reserve
13 or active duty. So this is just in our new accessions
14 coming in. And we don't have the depth of data that we
15 need to say, is it related to age? We could get there.
16 It is not too hard to ferret that one out. I might have
17 that answer in two or three weeks. But I don't have it
18 today. Is it related to body mass index? It could be
19 because we think we are seeing heavier recruits coming in
20 on average.

21 Dr. Parkinson, your comment at the break was
22 force equals mass times acceleration, so --

23 DR. PARKINSON: I just thought that up.

24 (Laughter.)

25 LTC ORTMAN: But you would think that that
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 could lead the more lower extremity injuries. And
2 that's one of the things we think we're seeing, is more
3 lower extremity injuries. Okay. It comes down to, we're
4 asking for your endorsement. And this has been alluded
5 to in a couple other lectures, and by COL Snedecor just
6 before me. So I'll leave it at that. But we do -- we're
7 looking for your endorsement.

8 Next slide. Now not to leave out the other
9 training sites, because they're important too, but they
10 definitely aren't the big dog on the block. And this
11 type of a longitudinal data base, if you will, could be
12 used at the other sites as well. So if it's Maxwell Air
13 Force Base where all of our officers come through for
14 accessions, or if it is at the follow on training, that
15 everyone goes through after their basic training, then
16 because, you know, our attrition, our medical attrition
17 doesn't just stop at basic training. So we would like to
18 be able to follow that on for say the next four months as
19 they go to Brooke's Air Force Base or Shepard Air Force
20 Base, or wherever it might be for their further training.
21 So these are the available databases at these other
22 sites. And you'll see the same story, CHCS would rely
23 on. Essence, which is just a compilation basically of
24 CHCS data, so we can do communicable disease
25 surveillance. And then certain spools that we run to try
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 to keep us up to speed on what's going on more quickly.

2 So that's what's out there. The part I didn't put in
3 here is the manpower. Having just come from base level
4 at Ramstein, my little story is, you come to Christmas
5 vacation and your office has been running lean and mean
6 for the last eleven months. And you think, ah, it's time
7 to take a break. And then what happens, Pertussis
8 outbreak. So that's how you spend your Christmas
9 vacation is doing a Pertussis outbreak, because there is
10 not enough staff to start this -- you know, to gin this
11 up. And especially the type of staff that you need.
12 When you've got three public health officers at the most
13 in these places, that are trained in actually doing a
14 sputum female. So it's not just data bases. It's
15 someone on staff as well.

16 But oh, by the way, I probably had more fun
17 doing a Pertussis outbreak than I would have going to
18 Venice.

19 (Laughter.)

20 And I believe that -- if you can believe that
21 yeah. I think that's my last slide. Next slide. I do
22 have some acknowledgements.

23 Next slide please. And so these are the
24 people that have been responsible for what goes on over
25 on the training wing side for medical surveillance in our
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 BMT population. And they have put together these slides
2 for me for the most part. Any questions that I hope CPT
3 Warback can answer for me.

4 DR. KAPLAN: I was interested naturally in
5 the slide you showed about the effect of Benzathine
6 penicillin on respiratory disease in general. You
7 probably are aware or one of these people is, that that
8 exactly parallels what John Brundage describes in the
9 Army -- from Fort Knox about four or five years ago, I
10 think, where they didn't -- they had no explanation for
11 what they found, exactly what you've shown. You might
12 want to look at that.

13 DR. GRAY: This is Greg Gray. It was by
14 Gunsenhouser, Jeffery Gunsenhouser, and it's
15 Gunsenhouser, Miller and I think maybe Brundage. But it
16 goes to -- it reinforces or concept that these acute
17 respiratory infections in military trainees probably have
18 concomitant viral bacterial components. And another
19 thing that John Brundage, since we've mentioned him, is
20 champion right now is the concept if you think about
21 bacterial secondary infections in preparing for a flu
22 pandemic. And he's suggesting possibly stockpiling
23 antibiotics against bacteria, antivirals with
24 antibacterials as well as vaccines, just in anticipation
25 for this very same thing.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 But getting back to your surveillance system,
2 you know, some of the work that you're proposing, the
3 linkages I think have been done by other groups: The
4 Naval Health Research Center, Margo Krause at the Army.
5 A number of these things, you know, they've got existing
6 efforts. And one wonders if they won't be caught under
7 the umbrella of this new surveillance system DoD Health
8 Affairs is putting together. So these linkages are not
9 new.

10 DR. HAYWOOD. Except for the penicillin
11 pretreatment, those principles seem to be what we have
12 been advocating for the last ten years.

13 COL GIBSON: I would concur with Dr. Gray
14 with respect to the linkages. Your future surveillance
15 slide, Bob Williams and I drew that out on a napkin ten
16 years ago. So some of these things, perhaps it's finally
17 time for these databases to come together in a way they
18 can really do some profiling of our soldiers. The other
19 point that I have just got to make is with respect to
20 sickle cell trait. The Board has recommended twice to
21 not test for sickle cell trait. The latest time was two
22 years ago. I am a little disheartened to hear that you
23 are using reflective armbands rather than good physical
24 fitness training and good preventions for all of your
25 airmen, but enough said.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 DR. CATTANI: Jackie Cattani. I have a
2 similar comment. The Board has been recommending that
3 screening of males for Chlamydia would be implemented.
4 And I was a little disappointed to see future possible
5 screening, both being somewhat vague in terms of a
6 commitment to that.

7 DR. SNEDECOR: COL Mike Snedecor. I don't
8 remember hearing the Board making an absolutely, yes,
9 please screen males. It's good science. It's backed up
10 by evidence. We'd like that to happen, but I didn't hear
11 that.

12 COL GIBSON: The recommendation really asked
13 for that to be done, but doesn't -- it isn't a strong
14 recommendation. We'd like to move toward that. We have
15 some plans or at least from what I'm hearing, there's
16 some plans for some good work in there to validate the
17 cost benefit analysis for males. Up to this point -- I
18 understand there is a new study coming out very shortly
19 that will add to the evidence of valid cost benefit of
20 screening males.

21 DR. SILVA: Just one point. Isn't this
22 giving away genetic data if we have a reflective band on
23 the sleeve and the other recruits know who they are. We
24 are under a lot of pressure now in the civilian community
25 not to divulge anything that's genetically related, done
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 in genetic screening.

2 COL SNEDECOR: Mike Snedecor again. They're
3 not the only ones who get the reflective bands. Someone
4 who has had a previous heat injury or is under treatment
5 for say a cold, they are on decongestants also get the
6 band so that the TIs know, this person, regardless of
7 why, is at increased risk. Please keep an eye on them.
8 They're not the ones you want to be dogging when they're
9 kind of floating behind. You want to keep your eye on
10 them and protect him.

11 DR. POLAND: Okay, one more. Dr. Lednar.

12 DR. LEDNAR: I guess just looking at the Air
13 Training Command logo, saying developing America's airmen
14 today for tomorrow, and it's really kind of a future
15 vital signs related plot. And the plot has been added to
16 with temperature respiratory rate, blood pressure, the
17 vital signs and with two additional dimensions. One is
18 body mass index, given the impact of overweight and
19 obesity and what that will do to it's diabetes risk
20 factors, musculoskeletal injury risks, add in BMI. And
21 then also add in a two question depression screen. We
22 were reminded in the earlier briefing that mental health
23 issues, behavior health for hospitalization, suicide
24 among the services, especially if the Air Force seems to
25 be a major area for mortality. So I guess just another
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 thing to be thinking about, screening for improving the
2 readiness in the future, we can't think you know, just
3 the traditional injury and infectious disease risks .

4 COL SNEDECOR: Bryan, could you detail the
5 time it takes for when an injury or illness happens to
6 when it would show up on your surveillance system or
7 report or whatever you get --

8 DR. ORTMAN: I think I better refer that one
9 to my brain trust. She says two weeks.

10 MS. EMBREY: I just wanted to thank you for
11 raising these issues. I think one of the challenges to
12 the Department and the question that has been asked by
13 the Surgeon General, I think we need to balance the need
14 for data for retrospective analysis and research with the
15 delivery of care, and the episodes of care that we are
16 demanding in the system as it relates to screening. One
17 of the issues that I find with the assistance and
18 guidance of congress is that we have now got an annual
19 requirement to screen for health that we self-imposed as
20 part of the recommendation from this Board, to make sure
21 that we were screening for periodic health for readiness
22 purposes. And we used a number of indicators and we are
23 documenting that and we're implementing that. With
24 congress' guidance, we also just recently issued a policy
25 guidance on separation physicals, including those that
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 apply to reservists on active duty, which means they get
2 that every time they come off active duty even in the
3 global war on terrorism.

4 On top of that we have a predeployment and a
5 postdeployment assessment. And we also have a post
6 postdeployment reassessment. When we start doing
7 surveillance and health encounters and screening as we
8 are going in and out of training, we are going to spend
9 all of our time in the clinic and not a lot of the time
10 doing what they're trying to do. So I think we need to
11 be balanced in our approach of how we execute what we
12 execute. We are not sophisticated enough in the
13 department at this time. The electrical medical record
14 is an idea this is coming, but it isn't born yet. We
15 have been in labor for 20 years but we are about to have
16 a baby. It's a breech birth.

17 (Laughter.)

18 But we are getting very close. As you
19 pointed out, our codes are becoming more accurate. We
20 have more -- the data in the system is more valid. But
21 as you pointed out, we have safety reports that are not
22 connected to injuries and hospitalizations. We have
23 injury reports that are not connected to the safety
24 reports. We do have health and fitness information that
25 comes from the line, but it is not tied to prevention and
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 protection measures. There is a need for the
2 surveillance system that we are trying to put together at
3 the OSD level to tie all these things together. So your
4 objective is not lost. But it will take a lot of energy
5 and cooperation from all of the services to make this
6 happen, and right now, we have an agreement that it's a
7 good idea, but we can't get past that. So if the Board
8 wants to endorse anything, it would be to move on, get it
9 going and let's do it. Thank you.

10 DR. POLAND: Okay. Thank you.

11 (Applause.)

12 DR. POLAND: Now we have Ronald Ellyson from
13 the Command Surgeon General's Office, U.S. Army Training
14 and Doctrine Command at Fort Monroe, Virginia. He will
15 provide the Army briefing.

16 MR. ELLYSON: Thank you. I'm Ron Ellyson.
17 I'm a physician assistant. I work for Doctrine Command
18 and also US Army Accessions Command. TRADOC is a four
19 star command. Accessions Command is a three star
20 command. It's at Fort Monroe, Virginia also. And USAC,
21 we serve on the staff of both headquarters. USAC has the
22 recruiting piece, all the initial military training,
23 basic training, specialty training for enlisted, ROTC.
24 And so the next slide please.

25 These are all of the Army's schools.
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Training -- basic training in four places; Fort Sill,
2 Oklahoma; Fort Leonard Wood, Missouri; Fort Knox,
3 Kentucky; Fort Jackson, South Carolina; and Fort Benning,
4 Georgia. That's where we have reception stations and
5 basic training. And some of these schools are
6 interservice. They're run by either the Air Force or the
7 Navy. And those participate. Fort Sam Houston, Army
8 Medic Center School is under a medical command, which is
9 a separate command equivalent to TRADOC, but they -- we
10 partner with them. Our office ensures that the medical
11 content of courses for nonmedical students, like in
12 first-aid and casualty evacuation and field hygiene are
13 kept up to date. Lessons learned from the theater. And
14 then we also do the surveillance and research oversight.
15 So I get to be here.

16 Next slide. This is what we train our
17 soldiers to do, to dominate the battlefield. I got this
18 picture from my son who's in -- he's an MP. He's with
19 Georgia National Guard over in Iraq.

20 Next slide please. These are my surveillance
21 points. And I have one slide for each of these six, so
22 what I'm just putting up here was -- back at the
23 reception station we screen for HIV and then also for
24 I can't remember the other thing.

25 Next slide. State of the youth market. We
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 were interested in who might be potentially interested in
2 joining the Army. And what might interest him or her, in
3 becoming a soldier, at the same time, is he or she fit
4 mentally and physically for the Army, and then also, the
5 persons who have influence, mostly their parents, how
6 they feel about the Army. So this is marketing. We look
7 at what are some of the characteristics of generation Y,
8 the millennium generation. How much of the time do they
9 wear leather shoes? How much time do they spend on their
10 feet? How much green leafy vegetables do they eat? How
11 much milk do they drink? Do they have mental problems
12 and those kind of things. So the National Institutes and
13 Army Research Lab help us with that.

14 Next slide. This is a report that we provide
15 to the Commanding General of TRADOC each quarter. This
16 is kind of our target, some of the elements of risk.
17 These five here are what my office staff was asked
18 specifically. And this is similar to what Lieutenant
19 Colonel talked about; training-related injuries, like Dr.
20 Jones talked about; immunization compliance. The better
21 and better we get with METROS, the data system that we
22 enter readiness data, individual medical readiness data,
23 the better we'll be able to tell whether we are
24 immunizing soldiers with the shots they're supposed to
25 have.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Environmental injuries. That's cold and heat
2 injuries. And we've added rhabdomyolysis. For a long
3 time rhabdomyolysis wasn't even its own ICD-9 code. We
4 had to use a different code, but now it's in there and we
5 can include that as part of the requirement for the
6 commanders quarterly report for TRADOC. And then
7 sexually transmitted disease. We can pull information
8 for these from centralized data bases and then a couple
9 of previous speakers have alluded to this. We can --
10 coming up in another slide or two, we can pull epi data
11 for an installation. We can't sort them by who is a
12 trainee and -- or a student and who is not. For example,
13 when I give an installation, for example, Fort Sill, they
14 have field artillery war fighting units, operational
15 units. And then they have a field artillery school. We
16 can only -- we can find out who was injured and who
17 became ill at Fort Sill, but we can't determine who
18 belongs to TRADOC and who belongs to Forces Command.

19 Next slide. Army Medical Surveillance Agency
20 provides statistics on all our acute respiratory disease
21 and strep illnesses, and similar to what Lieutenant
22 Colonel showed you.

23 Next slide. This is what the report looks
24 like, and not that you can read it, but there is one of
25 these for each of the five basic training sites, and this
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 one happens to be Fort Benning and this is -- they're
2 doing pretty well.

3 Next slide please. Reportable Medical
4 Events, we get a copy of this each day. And preliminary
5 report comes out -- our MES and then eventually they're
6 entered into -- once they're confirmed, they're entered
7 in the Defense Medical Surveillance System. We can go in
8 and pull those out.

9 Next slide please. And this just shows --
10 again, you can't read it, but here is, up at the top,
11 Fort Gordon, a couple of cases of Hepatitis C; Fort Knox,
12 cold weather injuries. This was just from last week, so
13 we're getting cold weather injuries at Fort Knox,
14 Kentucky already. And then Hawaii, heat exhaustion.
15 Primarily we're interested in -- So this is the time of
16 year you get both heat and cold injuries. From these we
17 pull out who is training, try to compare them with
18 seriousness of reports that we get through our
19 headquarters. And then also what the safety office gets.
20 And we look at these mostly for heat injuries during the
21 summer.

22 Next slide please. Training-related injury
23 report. Again Dr. Jones touched on this. Something that
24 AMSA does for us based on 82 ICD-9 codes. This is for
25 basic trainees only, so far. It's hard enough -- because
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 we have to pull names and social security numbers out of
2 a training data base, send them to AMSA and AMSA matches
3 those 82 codes with those names.

4 Next slide please. This is what the report
5 looks like. Again, Fort Benning, Fort Jackson, Fort
6 Knox, Sill, Leonard Wood. And then all of them rolled
7 together.

8 Next slide please. A couple of things that
9 we like to think that we have institutionalized by now,
10 but we haven't, and this is what other individual
11 locations have come up with. I'll show you on the next
12 slide. This is acute respiratory disease report that
13 Fort Knox came up with. And what it shows, again you
14 can't see it, the unit identification and then what type
15 of barracks it is, and what's the capacity of that
16 barracks, how many soldiers are living in that barracks,
17 how many acute respiratory diseases they have. So
18 particularly during the summer, we get more trainees in,
19 our so-called summer surge, that they tend to get closer
20 together than their 72 square feet of space that they're
21 supposed to have. Then so the preventative medicine
22 service stays in contact with the command, and says,
23 don't do this. Figure out something else. This is an
24 instrument that Fort Leonard Wood came up with. It's a
25 Barracks Inspection Report.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Next slide please. This is one of two
2 slides, two last slides, I just listed the health
3 research. The ARMS Study, Assessment of Recruit
4 Motivation and Strength, started by COL Margo Krause and
5 being continued now by COL Christine Scott from WRAIR,
6 this is the research. It consists of the Harvard Step
7 Test and Incremental Dynamic Lift by males. Guys lift 50
8 pounds over their head and females 40 pounds, and
9 pushups. This is a better projector for conditions, for
10 motivation. And then for asthma, even it's exertion
11 induced asthma, and then for lower extremity conditions,
12 than sending to process, for example, or even for
13 overweight. There's -- the Accessions Command allow them
14 to, for the purpose of the study, come in overweight. If
15 they can pass the ARMS test, they can come in. I just
16 wanted to show you the step test. This is kind of an 18
17 inch height. So it's two steps per second for five
18 minutes. (Demonstrating) For five minutes. So you have
19 to be motivated. The Commanding General at Accessions
20 Command was so excited the last time he took a report
21 from COL Krause, that he wanted to adopt it for all of
22 the MEPS. USAC is the executive agent for MEPS. But
23 they wanted to complete the study.

24 Adenovirus vaccine, we've heard about.

25 Hand-sanitizing, the degree on which emphasis on
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 hand-sanitizing with hand-sanitizing gel or
2 hand-sanitizing foam actually reduces communicable -- we
3 borrowed from the Navy who have done research in that and
4 the Marines.

5 Wearing athletic shoes more of the time than
6 combat boots, again an idea we borrowed from another
7 service, the Marine Corps. Some of these lower extremity
8 stress fractures related to foot care, trying to
9 customize too soon to footwear that they haven't been
10 accustomed to, so they spend more time -- wear athletic
11 shoes more of the time and combat boots less of the time,
12 for the first few weeks of training. So it's something
13 they're looking at doing at Fort Leonard Wood. Here they
14 put in a nutritionist, an active duty dietitian at Fort
15 Jackson to study whether providing a more focused diet
16 for things that our soldiers, particularly women are
17 lacking in diets. Higher in calcium, and so on. At
18 Fort Jackson that's coming up. And the standardized
19 physical training program. And again, Dr. Jones touched
20 on this. I was so proud of the Army when they came up
21 with this. This is scripted each day, Army Physical
22 Fitness School came up with this. This is the
23 requirement, here is what you do for warm up and for
24 conditioning and for fitness and for strengthening. And
25 here is what you do on days two, and here's what you do
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 on day three. And I thought commanders and drill
2 sergeants were going to protest it, this is something
3 that was being taken away from them, only they didn't,
4 because there was really no -- really no physical
5 training manual, they weren't following it. So this time
6 we -- higher quarters has imposed this on them, and I
7 think the reason why we are not seeing a trend of
8 injuries go down, is because at the same time this has
9 been implemented, we have also increased rigor, and
10 realism to the soldier. When they first get to basic
11 training, we say, here, carry a weapon with you now, and
12 wear a kelvar helmet and wear a flack vest and wear a
13 patch. This is what you are going to have to get used to
14 doing. That might have been too much too soon. So it
15 kind of -- it may have kind of cancelled out the effects
16 of our standardized physical training program.

17 The next slide please. 360 feedback is kind
18 of an exit interview, both for soldiers who are separated
19 for some reason and who can't be in the Army and also for
20 graduates from initial military training, to find out
21 what they think about their training.

22 Attrition review, the Office of the Surgeon
23 General had deployed the team of an orthopedic consultant
24 and mental health consultants to find out why we are
25 losing so many. So we got some good feedback from that,
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 and interventions. Self-care initiative, this was
2 touched on earlier, I think, as far as having ready
3 access to a screening facility so that being concern
4 about going to a centralize clinic and spending a lot of
5 time waiting has been worth it's worth.

6 Women's health initiative is just a nice way
7 of saying that we in the Army, unlike the other services,
8 have a way of fitting the well-woman exam in to either
9 reception or their prebasic training, so that would
10 include probably Chlamydia screening.

11 Then finally we've been involved with the
12 treatment by the manufacturer of Army combat uniform with
13 permethrin, not rely on the soldier or the leadership to
14 retreat their uniforms with permethrin.

15 Next slide. Often we start or begin projects
16 we think it's going to be easy. This cartoon is from
17 Stars and Strips, from the World War I era. And then,
18 next slide, we end up -- probably not even at the finish,
19 somewhere halfway along, the end looking like this.
20 That's all I've got. Thank you for your kind attention.

21 DR. POLAND: Any comments.

22 DR. LEDNAR: I'm just wondering as DoD is
23 bringing its surveillance together, is there any thought
24 about for the basic training environment, across the
25 services coming up with a standard short set of metrics
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 looking at them all side by side. I realize the training
2 durations are different and some activities vary, but as
3 a basic entry into the military experience, is there any
4 value of laying them all out to review.

5 DR. EMBREY: I think that is what the
6 question is.

7 PROF. BAKER: Sue Baker. You mentioned that
8 physical therapist reporting injury data. Wouldn't it be
9 possible for them while they are getting the injury data,
10 to get one or two words that would tell how the injury
11 occurred, rather than simply what the injury is. I think
12 cause of injury is essential for prevention of injury,
13 which is the biggest health problem.

14 MR. ELLYSON: That's a good comment and the
15 reason I put physical therapists up there, they --
16 through patients, they see the ones who are bad enough to
17 go to physical therapy. And they're more consistent in
18 their diagnosis, the diagnosis codes that they use than
19 are primary care providers like me. But you're saying
20 that that would simplify the problem, in other words, the
21 statement of the problem as far as what's wrong with
22 them.

23 PROF. BAKER: Not just what's wrong, which is
24 the type of injury, what was the cause or the
25 circumstances of injury. Not only for those more
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 seriously injured, but for the minor ones too.

2 DR. POLAND: Okay, thank you, Mr. Ellyson.

3 DR. JONES: I wondered if I could ask you a
4 question. We were enthusiastic about the standardized PT
5 program and still are, and of course we work very closely
6 with you and the Army Physical Fitness School. You
7 mentioned a couple of things that you felt had changed
8 the effectiveness of that program, all having to do with
9 increased operational tempo and desire to train soldiers
10 rapidly and get them into their body armor and stuff.
11 And I don't think that there has been any systematic
12 desire to change that program. On the other hand, in
13 addition to the things that you listed are related to
14 getting recruits and trainees in the Army's vernacular,
15 ready quicker. There are other things like a policy to
16 allow the drill sergeants to conduct remedial PT at their
17 own discretion, and I think -- of course remedial PT for
18 those of you who don't know, is where you take people
19 that are less fit, and you give them remedial training so
20 that they do actually more training than the other
21 trainees, in hopes of getting them in better shape, and
22 of course what you are doing is overtraining. I think the
23 Naval Health Research Center has shown that the
24 individuals who come in to the Marine Corps who are the
25 least fit and least physically active prior to that are
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 the ones who benefit the most from the programs like you
2 described, where you reduce running mileage and progress
3 running.

4 Do you think that something like that is
5 happening, because those are in fact the individuals who
6 make the biggest difference in the injury rates; that
7 there are initiatives like that that have really changed
8 the basic program as it was envisioned by GEN Cavin when
9 he implemented it.

10 MR. ELLYSON: You're asking whether the
11 so-called remedial PT is still there and it is.
12 unfortunately. We put it in policy that you're not
13 supposed to give them additional PT, you're supposed to
14 stay with this standardized PT only. But we ride and
15 visit and find and ask soldiers, and they rat out their
16 leadership. But it's kind of a culture shift that's
17 going to be resolved gradually, I think.

18 You said that the persons who are less
19 physically fit when they come in are --

20 DR. JONES: The least physically fit and
21 least physically active on entry to the service, are the
22 ones with the greatest reductions in the injury rates or
23 when we implement a program like the standardized PT.
24 And so one thing like freedom to use remedial PT at their
25 discretion really affects the target group the most. So
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 it is not surprising. I think that there are a lot of
2 things though, that you've mentioned and what it shows is
3 that progress takes place in evolutions. Because the
4 first year of the surveillance showed that it worked.
5 And what we've seen is as these slight changes in policy
6 have been implemented, the rates are climbing up again.
7 And it's a disappointment. On the other hand, I think we
8 had an early success that shows us that the principles
9 work but we have to keep them in place.

10 DR. POLAND: Okay. Thank you. We need to
11 move on to CPT Ed Kilbane and the Navy briefing.

12 CAPT KILBANE: Thank you. This is a briefing
13 from CAPT Jesse Monestersky from Great Lakes. I want to
14 thank him for providing the slides. He's our current
15 PrevMedOfcr at Great Lakes. I'm going to try to cut out
16 quite a few of the slides in terms of time and still get
17 the message across. If you have the next slide, after
18 thanking CPT Monestersky. I asked him what this was and
19 I guess it depicts a page that they originally tried to
20 get into the U.S. Constitution and the writing is faded,
21 but it was the first attempt trying to put in, this page
22 intentionally left blank.

23 (Laughter)

24 This is actually the most important slide of
25 my presentation because this is the one where I get to
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 put it in perspective. The U.S. Navy used to have
2 multiple training sites for enlisted. Now that's all
3 been consolidated at one place, Great Lakes Naval
4 Station, just north of Chicago. We have other training
5 sites that are not for recruits. Most of our major bases
6 have some kind of training going on at them in a formal
7 manner, at a school. For the officers our biggest
8 accession places are at the Naval Academy. Also Newport
9 and at Pensacola. But I am just going to focus on our
10 big one here at Great Lakes to talk about what kind of
11 surveillance we are doing there. I just want to talk
12 about -- the rest of the training, beyond accession is
13 just part of our routine surveillance and however well
14 or poorly you think that works, that is what we do.

15 The program at Great Lakes was developed
16 locally. It wasn't -- we didn't mandate it from the
17 headquarters level. But the idea was, it was designed to
18 give actionable information about things that could be
19 done at that level. Now the report is shared with our
20 surveillance hub, but it's not something that we
21 routinely monitor at headquarter's level. We let the
22 epidemiologist and the prep med people take care of that.
23 So it's developed locally so that they could add and take
24 away things that they deemed important. That approach is
25 very good for indicating when a peek occurs. When
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 something is out of the ordinary that they have to
2 investigate or they have to intervene on. It doesn't do
3 much for the basic baseline rates, which are a harder nut
4 to crack anyway. That is what the research is aimed at
5 doing.

6 So things that have been added recently to
7 this report are things like MRSA and one thing that is of
8 local interest up there ~~the operations run so~~
9 you will see that in the backup slides.

Deleted: de

Deleted: (phonetic)

10 Go to the next slide please. What you'll see
11 in the slides in your book basically are the graphic
12 data, but that's just the data. What actually comes out
13 of that is -- I have an example of it, is a 13 page
14 report that's based on the data, and everything gets an
15 analysis, some sort of professional conclusion is made on
16 each category, an intervention is recommended and
17 followed up. So it a complete cycle.

18 Okay. Next slide. I won't go into any more
19 of this, but typically I had -- at Great Lakes they have
20 about 6,000 new recruits. They have about 1,000 in the
21 Corpsman School, that's the NHCS and there are about
22 4,000 other students there who are beyond the recruit
23 training. So they have nice denominator data, and then
24 you can see all of the things they follow from that list.

25 And then if you could go to slide 13, and
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 again, this is just the graphic data, just keep on going.

2 I don't think it's slide 13. It's the second to last
3 slide.

4 Beyond the graphic data, there's also some
5 narrative data that is put in about hospitalizations,
6 ambulance runs, and specific notable events. Also in the
7 Great Lakes report they have a section on national trends
8 for instance in flu season they'll have the CDC reports.
9 And also reports from the local county health
10 departments, if anything is going on out in the
11 community. So just a quick run down of what is being
12 done at our major recruit command. Any questions?

13 DR. POLAND: Dr. Lednar.

14 DR. LEDNAR: It's I think probably very
15 helpful that the experience is graphically portrayed. I
16 have kind of two questions or maybe suggestions. One is,
17 as you have a number of these points, is providing some
18 sort of help to the person looking at it, whether or not
19 these points are; two things; one changing, an important
20 way to recognize, and then the second is some sense of
21 putting the local experience graphically presented into
22 some context, because it may be that another potential
23 basic training site capturing some of their data is
24 running at a level that's 30 percent lower than yours.

25 So while it looks like it's either, in sort of
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 homeostasis, or even improving a little bit, it may be
2 that its whole level is higher than perhaps is possible.
3 But you wouldn't know that unless you gave some sort of a
4 graphical signal, even just an arrow, and maybe it's best
5 in training class level.

6 CPT KILBANE: Again, as I mentioned before,
7 this doesn't really address those baseline questions; Is
8 their baseline a good baseline? It only really gives you
9 an indication when something gets out of whack based on
10 historical experience there. And also, it just -- as far
11 as trying to interpret this data, remember, these are
12 just the graphs that are used. In the report, each graph
13 usually has -- almost always has some sort of assessment
14 for the user. I mean, we don't turn that in. The
15 professional component is in the analysis and the
16 conclusions and the recommendations, and that's what's
17 added in.

18 So if we were only giving graphs, we would
19 want to obviously beef that up. As far as adding in
20 other baselines to judge against on the graphs, I think
21 that was their local decision for whatever reason.

22 DR. POLAND: Thank you.

23 (Applause.)

24 DR. POLAND: Dave McMillian briefing for the
25 Marine Corps.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 CDR McMILLIAN: The Navy runs the clinics at
2 Marine Corps Recruit Depot, so there will be amazing
3 similarities between the Marine Corps.

4 Next slide. Just a quick overview of just
5 some of the basic stuff we are going to cover. We'll try
6 to make this quickly.

Deleted: s

7 Next slide. Two training sites. The key
8 difference, Parris Island is the only female recruit
9 training site. You see a few more people, and definitely
10 climatic differences between the two sites.

11 Next slide. Initial screening. Most of this
12 is just to kind of get a baseline in the medical record
13 type stuff. Not a lot of this is actionable at the local
14 level except when you get down to next from the bottom,
15 the heat injury, MRSA and so forth, the ones that are
16 monitored locally. The Recruit Assessment Program is

17 just par to the overarching program to kind of collect
18 some data from these recruits when they come through.

Deleted: f

19 Next slide. Heat injury at both locations is
20 taken very seriously. They actually do sample urinalysis
21 during one of the phases at the -- phase where they
22 actually go out to the field, live in the field, have
23 pretty much 20 hour workdays and stuff. So this is where
24 their heaviest stress is. And monitor that closely with
25 commands and then basically follow up on anything that
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 occurs as a result.

2 The next thing we look at, next slide, is
3 MRSA. You have been briefed on this before and the
4 Marines are very interested in this. And they are taking
5 action on this. Just as an example, it's been noted that
6 they recommended increasing hand-washing to the Marine
7 Corps, so they dutifully quickly put up dozens of
8 additional soap dispensers. The problem is they had a
9 housekeeping contractor who didn't want to fill them. So
10 they went through about a year of machinations with this
11 contractor to get that taken care of, before we could get
12 soap in their dispensers.

13 Next slide. Febrile Respiratory Illness,
14 these are things that have been discussed as far as the
15 slides.

16 Next slide. Where we just look at the rates
17 and this is kind of an internal comparison and actions
18 whenever they see something of note. So this is really
19 not stuff for our level, as CAPT Kilbane said, at
20 headquarters level. It's just more for their local use.

21 Next slide. Sports medicine and injury
22 prevention is one I've underlined the data collection and
23 tracking, is a part that we are actively working at now.
24 This has been, I think a real success as far as bringing
25 credibility to this kind of stuff and the Marine Corps is
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 very interested in it. They have in the past made some
2 arbitrary decisions regarding training, and now they
3 have some data that they are coming more and more to rely
4 on. You know, they've kind of come up with these were
5 the drill instructors get together and say, Gee, I just
6 don't think we're being hard enough on them. Now at
7 least they have the data where they can see the
8 consequences of some of that. So we are working on some
9 additional stuff.

10 Next slide. And on these kind of struck me
11 as administrative movement slide, and I've highlighted
12 here as far as an event that causes a significant amount
13 -- significant percentage of injury. So we're going to
14 be working on this over the next couple of months to try
15 to define the data collection issue here or to find out
16 exactly what this is. Of interest COL Bryan McQuire, who
17 was one of the ones who stood up the Sports Medicine
18 Injury Prevention Program, at the Training And Education
19 Command is now in Iraq, and his replacement was a former
20 commander of the female unit at Parris Island. So she's
21 very interested in this. She's very aware of all these
22 things, and she's ready to work on seeing what we can do.

23 The next slide is just a little more data.
24 These are just quick snapshots to kind of show you as far
25 as looking at just injury by event and this is a severity
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 by event. And it's the same kind of criteria.

2 Next slide is the training and education
3 that's provided during the recruit training. The hygiene
4 and hand-washing is specifically addressed now. And the
5 injury prevention, before entry, we have some of our
6 athletic trainers actually go out to some of the larger
7 recruit areas to kind of instruct recruits on proper
8 training prior to getting to the recruit depot. And
9 they've actually found that to be very well received.
10 You guys know they're fixing to head toward some serious
11 stuff, so that's kind of an extension program that
12 they've been able to accomplish.

13 And the next slide will be the last.

14 DR. POLAND: Questions for CRD McMillian.
15 Ms. Embrey.

16 MS. EMBREY: Quickly and really this would
17 apply to everyone. I've recieved a brief not too long
18 ago that shows that overall, the recruits that we're
19 recruiting differs in body mass index and other kinds of,
20 you know fat and fitness. Fatness and fitness, we're a
21 little softer and less fit than we were several years ago
22 and the question is, do we have any data that shows that
23 and is the fact that we're applying old fitness standards
24 to softer less fit people the problem. And is that why
25 we're instituting these new things? Or is this just
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 better science for better living?

2 CRD McMILLIAN: This is an effort to do
3 things smarter for the Marine Corps, plus they've always
4 recognized that a lot of times they would have a person
5 that after five or six years of service and he's starting
6 to become a good asset, that old knee that was a problem
7 ever since he hurt it in recruit training is just not
8 going to get better for him, and they end up losing these
9 guys. So the thought was, well, let's not lose them if
10 we don't have to, as far as to just not smart training.
11 So that's one.

12 The second thing that is obvious right now
13 for the leadership and the recruiting command is they
14 used to have a fairly long back log before people got to
15 training, so some of these people would have significant
16 improvements in their fitness before they ever showed up.
17 Because the recruiters would get out there and have these
18 guys show up and say, you know, you've got to start
19 working on this. They would actually work them pretty
20 good for several months. Now that pipeline, that back
21 log is getting shorter and shorter. So we are seeing
22 people come in that have had less of an opportunity to
23 get into shape or be forced to get into shape before
24 showing up.

25 One of the things that we also are looking at
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 is, they don't do a real baseline physical

Deleted: do a real

2 fitness assessment when they come aboard. They kind of
3 run them just enough to get an idea, this guy is in
4 really good shape and this guy is in really bad shape,
5 but they don't have a solid baseline from which to judge
6 at Delta for their final physical fitness test. So it's
7 always been tough for us to say, you're getting these
8 guys in good shape with x amount of effort, or if we cut
9 back on the amount of effort to reduce the injuries, are
10 we still getting that. Well, they only compare final
11 scores across the board, so you don't really know what
12 you started out with. So you're correct, we don't know
13 that these guys are not in worse shape and we are
14 actually doing more with them. So these are some issues
15 that we are going to try to see if we can convince them
16 to do.

17 DR. POLAND: Dr. Shamoo.

18 DR. SHAMOO: None of this data we've been
19 hearing today includes the National Guard, is that
20 correct? Some of it does? Because I didn't hear any
21 association. Because wouldn't that throw off a little
22 the data.

23 COL GIBSON: In I believe all of our basic
24 training environments, the Guard train with our active
25 duty folks. Then they go home. But they go through that
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 initial training right along side ours. They tend to be
2 somewhat older when they come through, but they take the
3 training right along with everybody else.

4 I want to make sure one comment on this issue
5 of BMI and exercise and injuries, and I realize I got
6 some of the best injury epidemiologists in the world in
7 this room, but my review of the data shows it's not
8 horrendous -- it's not real clear. Different studies
9 show different things with respect to BMI and injury
10 rates. And I think a lot of it has to do with not
11 controlling for the intensity of activity and those sort
12 of things, in those studies. But I have seen strong
13 associations, no associations, and even there's a couple
14 of studies out there that show reverse associations
15 between BMI and injury rates.

16 DR. POLAND: Thank you, David. We'll round
17 out the service briefings with LCDR Erica Schwartz and
18 the Coast Guard.

19 LCDR SCHWARTZ: Greetings from the small but
20 hard hitting Coast Guard. This is going to be a very
21 quick presentation.

22 Next slide please. This is the agenda. Next
23 slide please. We basically have -- the Coast Guard
24 basically has two training centers; one in Cape May, New
25 Jersey; the other is the Coast Guard Academy. Just to
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 give you an example, in the next slide you'll see, we
2 only have 5,000 recruits for the entire year. I believe
3 the Air Force said they have 5,000 recruits each month.
4 Is that correct?

5 _____: 40,000 a year.

6 LCRDR SCHWARTZ: 40,000 a year, so the Coast
7 Guard, is small, people. It's very small. We have an
8 active duty eight week program. We have a reserve basic
9 indoctrination program, which is two weeks. And we have
10 a prior service training program which is about four and
11 a half weeks. And like I said, the goal is about 5,000
12 recruits. We have a ten percent attrition rate.

13 Next slide. The Coast Guard Academy, it
14 trains all of our officers, both the cadets, the Officer
15 Candidate School, the Reserve Officer Candidate School,
16 and the Direct Commissioned Officer Training. Our goal
17 is about 950 cadets. We have an attrition rate of about
18 six to eight percent.

19 Next slide please. I just put this slide up
20 here because I wanted everyone to realize that the Coast
21 Guard is very small, we don't have the clinical support
22 that our sister services have. We have a small clinic at
23 Cape May and we have an even smaller clinic at the Coast
24 Guard Academy. And I put in Swab summer, because that's
25 the summer where the cadets come on board and we're
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 seeing a lot of injuries and illnesses during that time.

2 Next slide please. For the record, the Coast

3 Guard Academy does not have any type of injury

4 surveillance. All of the surveillance that we are doing

5 is performed at the training center at Cape May. For

6 injury surveillance, this actually began in 1999 and it

7 expanded slowly throughout the years, depending on the

8 medical officer support, and it's now in a sort of -- I

9 would say fair to midline stage right now in 2005. We

10 have a very, very, very small staff. We have a medical

11 officer who is a sports medicine physician, and she has

12 an athletic trainer who works with her. And we basically

13 -- they utilize a musculoskeletal injury sheet, which is

14 collected by the athletic trainer and it's completed by

15 the corpsman or the medical officer. The information is

16 compiled and it's stored on an Access database. And they

17 present the data, not only to headquarter level, but also

18 to the commanding officer there.

19 Next slide please. We also are participating

20 in the Febrile Respiratory Illness Surveillance. We've

21 had approximately about 950 specimens submitted. Eighty

22 percent are adenovirus and you'll see in the last slide

23 that I present, Cape May has a very interesting

24 adenovirus that we want to take a look at later on,

25 because we don't know what's happening, but it seems

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 season to season, it's a very particular virus that's
2 affecting our recruits.

3 Next slide. STI, we are doing sexually
4 transmitted infection training. We are actually giving
5 them education. All of our females, unfortunately, not
6 our males, are being screened for gonorrhea and
7 Chlamydia. We have a rate of about 3.94 percent for
8 female recruits. And we don't have any type of long term
9 follow-up studies regarding whether STI education is
10 effective currently right now.

Deleted: for

11 Next slide. These are the two unfortunately
12 only two research initiatives that are going on with the
13 training center at Cape May. And again, it's dependent
14 upon the interest of medical officer on board.
15 Unfortunately when a PHS officer leaves, then if a new
16 PHS officer comes aboard that's not interested, then the
17 research falls through.

18 So the two current studies that are being
19 looked at, prevention of lower extremity stress fractures
20 using shock absorbing insoles at training center Cape
21 May. We're not getting much buying from the commanding
22 officer. And febrile respiratory illness from adenovirus
23 also at Cape May.

24 And the next slide is just the challenges
25 that we're facing. We really are small, small, small,
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 small force. We have limited medical support. We have
2 limited resources. I am the preventative medicine
3 support and I call CPT Ludwig every now and again. And
4 again, we really don't know what the other services are
5 doing. This is the first time that I'm actually hearing
6 what the Air Force, Navy and Army are doing. So it's
7 unfortunate that we don't have as much communication as
8 the other services. And that's it. Any questions.

9 (Applause.)

10 COL GIBSON: One quick comment. You did
11 bring up that you don't really get much feedback from the
12 other services. A few years ago we used to have a
13 recruit symposium and just for the Board's information,
14 the symposium brought together folks who were dealing
15 with recruit training and recruit health issues, and we
16 all met together at one recruit site every year. That is
17 sort of a guide on the volume in the last few years,
18 maybe look toward consideration to stress that in any
19 type of recommendation that you have.

20 DR. POLAND: Okay, next is LTC David
21 Niebuhr. He is the chief of Accession Medical Standards
22 Analysis and Research Activity at Walter Reed Army
23 Institute of Research Division of Preventative Medicine.
24 He'll brief us on the Armed Forces Recruit Health
25 Research and the Collaborative Opportunities and
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Obstacles.

2 LTC NIEBUHR: I'm going to call the AMSARA
3 for the rest of the briefing, because it's too burdensome
4 to keep repeating. But I am the chief of that. Listed
5 on this first slide are my co-principal investigators for
6 the ARMS study, Assessment Recruit Motivation and
7 Strength study which I'll get to briefly.

8 Next slide please. This is a good news and
9 bad news story. The bad news is I have 51 slides. The
10 good news is I'm from New York and I can talk quickly,
11 and that's why I think COL Gibson put me on the very last
12 speaker, 15 speakers in one day. I will defer most of
13 this to your reading including all of our information on
14 past studies. I wanted to make a comprehensive briefing
15 for you all. I believe it's been about four years since
16 AMSARA briefed you. Last year with COL Margaret Krause,
17 who has since retired, dealing with sickle cell disease
18 and differences between officers, enlisted accession
19 physicals. And so I guess our cycle is every four years.
20 So I thought it might be good to give you some
21 background.

22 Next slide please. So these are the
23 documents and initiatives that were the undergirding of
24 AMSARA.

25 Next slide please. This is the purpose. It
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

Deleted: Crouse

1 was established in 1996 at Walter Reed Army Institute of
2 Research to support the DoD Accession Medical Standards
3 Working Group, and what is now called the Army Secretary
4 of Defense Personnel and Readiness MEDPERS Committee,
5 which actually sets the accession standards.

6 Next slide please. The mission of AMSARA is
7 to develop evidence based medical accessions standards
8 through guiding the improvement of medical and
9 administrative database, epidemiologic analyses, and then
10 integrate policy recommendations considering relevant
11 operational clinical and economic considerations.

12 Next slide please. These are our objectives.
13 I'll leave that for you to look at later. Next slide
14 please. This is our structure, not to belabor the point
15 but we are situated under a medical research and material
16 command at Walter Reed, within the division of
17 preventative medicine, and most of our manpower are
18 contractors on roll.

19 Next slide please. This is a snapshot of the
20 (inaudible) that we do for our research. It's truncated
21 at the end of the first tour of duty. Someone said that
22 DoD has an enlisted throw away force. I will show you
23 some evidence to show why that might be true. But ANSARA
24 focuses from left to right from the MEPS station through
25 the end of first tour of duty. Obviously their number
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 one tour now comes to the -- from the respect of
2 Department of Defense as well as the individual service
3 member, but there for the most part beyond the scope of
4 our research and not at all present today.

5 Next slide please. So this is a drill down
6 the accession process. You can see that the MEPDPERS
7 committee actually sets the accession standards which are
8 Code 5 and DoD instructions 6130.4 and these accession
9 standards are applied to a primary applicant pool of if
10 you will the primary market of 18 to 24-year-olds,
11 approximately 28 million in the U.S. population.
12 Recruiters have to contract about 11 percent of males and
13 about one percent of females in this cohort every year.
14 So it is quite a burden. There is some qualification/
15 disqualification going on by recruiters. They obviously
16 have some experience. There is a rejection rate which I
17 left blank, because I don't know what it is. There's no
18 data on it, that -- before you even get to the medical
19 entrance processing stations.

20 One of the first things I had to learn when I
21 got to AMSARA was that MEPS is not medical entrance
22 processing station, but Military Entrance Processing
23 Station. There's a whole lot that goes on besides the
24 medical exam and that's listed for you there. And just
25 because you're disqualified, doesn't mean you can't come
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 in. There is a waiver process. We've studied that
2 extensively and that's in your backup slides. And then
3 there's a delayed entry program. And finally, you can
4 come and ship to basic training.

5 Next slide please. So this slide drills down
6 on the attrition process. Beginning at the MEPS, about a
7 130,000 active duty and that's correct with most of our
8 research on these slides, are going to be focusing on
9 active duty. I can explain why we focus on that later.

10 But about 130,000 accessions each year. They
11 reported to one of the uniform services reception
12 stations and we collectively refer to basic and advance
13 individual training as Individual Entry Training, IET.
14 And the attrition is not linear. It's about ten percent
15 during basic training, as you might expect most rigorous.
16 Basic training varies from six weeks in the Air Force to
17 12 weeks in the Marine Corps. And as I alluded to,
18 obviously it varies in terms of rigor. Advanced
19 Individual Training has a much lower overall attrition
20 rate, about four percent. And again, the length and
21 rigor of that varies also by service and by one of the
22 hundreds of occupations that are out there being trained
23 every day. And then if you're fortunate enough to get
24 through IET and get to your first duty station you then
25 have another 20 percent chance of attrition within the
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 first four years. And typically service members contract
2 between three and five years of service.

3 And so when you sum this all up, you have

4 about a 33 percent chance of attrition, by the end of your

Deleted: ng

5 contract that you signed at the MEPS. And on the bottom

6 you can see about a third of all attrition or five

7 percent of all accessions end up in existed prior service

8 discharged for preexisting medical conditions, one of our

9 focus areas of research. And a comparable amount, about

10 four percent have what services call different things,

11 but essentially it is failure to meet performance criteria.

12 Next slide please. Just put up all these

13 bullets please. So with over 240,000 medical exams per

14 year 140,000 active duty accessions per year, recruiting

15 costs -- recruiting screening and training costs of

16 approximately \$35,000 per enlistee in FY03 dollars, so

17 it's more now. And about 14 percent failing out of IET,

18 and five percent leaving with EPTS conditions, this is

19 right for research and for intervention.

20 Next slide please. So this is a schematic

21 here that is updated from your slide. My apologies. This

22 is now 1997 to 2002 data, so some of the numbers will

23 vary a little bit and I left the slides with COL Gibson

24 if it's important to you all in your deliberations.

25 But essentially, about again 240,000
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 examinations per year at 65 DEFS located throughout the
2 CONUS and PROCONUS about 80 percent of those folks
3 present or appear to be healthy. Now the majority of
4 those are going to be healthy, but some of them either do
5 not know they have medical conditions or are actually
6 actively concealing that. And this makes up about 85
7 percent of all active duty accessions come from this
8 quote/unquote apparently healthy population.

9 Alternatively, about 20 percent of these
10 physicals being done at MEPS every day have either a
11 temporary or permanent disqualification and some of them
12 have multiple disqualifications. Now these
13 disqualifications or what MEPS describes as medical
14 failures come in different varieties. Some of them are
15 actually a history of disease or condition that could be
16 either self-reported by the applicant or detected by the
17 physician at the time of examination. About 30,000 of
18 those a year, about a third of those folks enter active
19 duty each year. So either their condition is disproved
20 to be disqualifying through the provision of medical
21 records or consults, or not detected.

22 Then there's a category of temporary
23 disqualifications. Most commonly this category are
24 overweight or over body fat, and positive urine drug
25 screen most commonly cannabis, about 9,000 a year. And
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 about 40 percent of those applicants come into the
2 military each year. And then there are dq's for what we
3 call objective tests, things like hearing or fraction
4 blood pressure, about 6,000 a year and about a third of
5 those come in each year.

Deleted: 's

6 Next slide please. So let's change the
7 denominator to accession. 140,000 accessionss per year.
8 About 85 percent of these folks appear healthy. About 90
9 percent have a disqualifying condition for a history
10 disease or condition. About four percent have temporary

11 disqualification. About two percent are disqualified
12 based on objective tests. The bottom line I want to take
13 home message for you all is this is, I think a relatively
14 diagram of the system. The existed prior to service
15 discharge rate across these four populations of
16 applicants that have gone through a rather extensive and
17 some would argue, expensive medical examination, is the
18 same. On the order of between five and seven percent.
19 And static. We followed this since 1997 to the present.
20 so there's really been very little intervention,
21 effective intervention in reducing this rate.

Deleted: e

22 Next slide please. So we believe that the
23 current system disqualifies many who can successfully
24 serve in the military, for example, among active duty
25 accessions, about five percent have a waiver for medical
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

Deleted:

1 conditions. We've done waiver studies and the vast
2 majority of these individuals do not receive an EPTS
3 discharge for the waived condition. They may attrite at
4 a little higher rate than the nonwaived, but they don't
5 attrite for the reason they were waived. So in general,
6 the medical process does a pretty good job of screening
7 for that condition. The problem is, doesn't do the
8 sensitivity.

9 Next the current system fails to identify
10 many with disqualifying conditions. Again, approximately
11 five percent of all accessions end up in existed prior to
12 service discharge. Now when we do case series review of
13 these discharges, very few of these folks were
14 disqualified and waived for that condition at the MEPS.
15 So we're missing ~~at~~ both ends of the curve.

Deleted: of

16 Next slide please. AMSARA has done a
17 variety of studies again, many of them are highlighted in
18 your backup slides. What I'm going to turn now to is the
19 prospective efficacy trials that are designed to actually
20 challenge accession standards and screening process.

21 Next slide please. So how do we do our
22 research? Well, we don't have a database so we actually
23 reach out and grab data from multiple sources, which
24 other speakers have alluded to that is necessary in this
25 kind of research.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 We get information on military applicants
2 from USMEPCOM, Department of Defense Medical Evaluation
3 Review Board gives similar type data for officers, but
4 because of funding and staff limitations, we don't do a
5 lot of analysis on officers. Service academies again, a
6 potential source of information -- of data rather than a
7 real actual one. We get information from waiver
8 authorities, by diagnosis and hospitalization outpatient
9 data received from other folks. We get existed prior to
10 service discharges from each of the training basis, and
11 through USMEPCOM and disability agencies provides
12 information on their workload. And then finally we get
13 information on gains and losses to the military for all
14 departments, active, reserve and National Guard through
15 Defense Manpower Data Center.

16 Next slide please. Okay, so this is the meat
17 of what I wanted to talk about. We have two
18 collaborative studies, major collaborative studies in
19 process right now. The first is with USMEPCOM and US
20 Army Accession Command. It is called the Assessment of
21 Recruit Motivation and Strength study. It is funded US
22 Army -- currently funded by US Army Accession Command,
23 USMEPCOM, and the Army National Guard.

24 The second study, which I'll just mention
25 very quickly in passing is the Small Business Initiative
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 Research to develop a psychiatric screen for
2 implementation at the MEPS. And this is OSD sponsored
3 research.

4 Next slide please. Well, I should mention

5 that COL Margaret ~~Krause~~, retired, conceived and

Deleted: Crouse

6 developed this study. As other have mentioned, it is a
7 step test, modified Harvard step test. It is gender
8 specific, 16 inches versus 12 inches for men versus
9 women. It is a timed event five minutes 30 steps per
10 minute. The heart rate is measured one minute post
11 exercise. Difficulties in performing the test were noted
12 by our research assistants. Motivation is definitely, as
13 alluded to, a factor in successfully performing this
14 test. And it's difficult to perform this with lower
15 extremity problems. I will tell you that we have gone
16 over this, that recruiters have built a step, not a
17 chair, but have built a step and have that in their
18 recruiting offices and are actually encouraging future
19 applicants to train on this test to -- if they're serious
20 about getting into the military.

21 Pushups are in the current test. It's as
22 simple count of the number done in one minute. Men have
23 to do 15. Women four. And Incremental Dynamic Lift
24 (Military Press), originally utilized by the US Air
25 Force, I understand, for occupational qualification. So
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 this press is located in all 65 MEPS. We have provided
2 equipment and again, men have to lift 50 and women 40.

3 Next slide please. So this is a cohort
4 study. It is conducted at the six MEPS you can see on
5 the slide. We try to get a geographic diversity in our
6 sites, geographically. There are three phases currently
7 to this study. There's IRB approved study by WRAIR.
8 Phases I and II were completed in February. You can see
9 the funders and the cost of the study. Physical
10 performance was tested. Testing was required, but it did
11 not impact on qualification status. So you could pass --
12 we were in the process of determining a pass and fail, so
13 in phase I and II, we simply require testing and
14 collective data on individuals.

15 The ARMS -- the purpose of Phase II was to
16 determine ARMS, to predict future attrition morbidity in
17 the general recruit population.

18 Phase III then was a paradigm shift now. And
19 automatic waiver for overbody fat applicants who passed
20 the ARMS was generated at the located MEPS in these six
21 study sites.

22 There was an upper limit. Men could have up
23 to 30 percent body fat and women up to 36 percent.
24 Enrollment from February through December with one year
25 follow-up for morbidity and attrition. And as soon as
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 this study opened up, we had a phenomena called MEP
2 shopping, and we now have overbody fat applicants
3 crossing state lines to get to the nearest MEP study site
4 to test and come into the military. Can't quantify
5 exactly how much that's happening, but we do know it is
6 happening .

7 Phase IV is where we have submitted a UFR to
8 DA and in this phase we hope to continue the over body
9 fat and add on automatic waivers for selected (to be
10 determined) musculoskeletal conditions who pass the ARMS
11 and I would appreciate any input on this you might have
12 on what those conditions might be. Things that we're
13 thinking about are pain syndromes. So symptomatic
14 fasciitis, retropateller pain syndrome, and the like. As
15 opposed to things that probably would need to get an
16 orthopedic consult.

17 Next slide please. So here's our sample
18 size calculation. We estimated we'd need about 4,000
19 Phase III who met weight or body fat and about 11,000 who
20 are over body fat. Early experience with ARMS, we
21 anticipate that a 75 percent pass rate. We expect about
22 70 percent of those to ship to basic training within a
23 timely period. We assume about 90 percent will remain
24 active duty for at least 60 days, and you can see our --
25 we estimate about an 87 percent fewer discharge in the
 Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 ARMS qualified group compared to those who failed it.

2 Okay, and then because of larger numbers,
3 about 95 percent probability of detecting a 30 percent
4 difference in attrition between those who are over body
5 fat and those who are within weight and body fat
6 standards.

7 Next slide. okay, this is very preliminary

8 data as of 12 July. You can see we've got relatively

Deleted: o

9 small numbers, especially females. This is cumulative,
10 first injury and you can see we had 54 women who are over
11 body fat, and their attrition, 60 day attrition was 18.5
12 percent compared to 9.6 percent for those who were within

13 standards. This is not statistically set yet, although
14 there is a suggestion that with more numbers it may well
15 be. And likewise, there was -- the males overbody fat
16 have a little higher attrition, but the effect was not as
17 great as it was seen in females.

Deleted: t

18 Next slide please. This shows the same
19 analysis in terms of relative risk for 60 day attrition.
20 And again, you can see that these findings by gender and
21 all genders, are not statistically set yet, but we have a
22 suspicion that they may well become with larger numbers.
23 But the effect is relatively small. So early results we
24 believe showed no significant increase in risk attrition

25 in those with over body fat and passed the ARMS test,
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 compared to those who were within weight or body fat
2 standards. Now remember, some of those within standards
3 are unfit, so there -- so that group has both fit and
4 unfit. So fit and fat seem to have all the evidence that
5 comparable attrition to not fat and fit and unfit. okay.

6 Finally, we think about insufficient study
7 population and obviously incomplete longitudinal review
8 of attrition that precludes formation of a definitive
9 conclusions and recommendations.

10 Next slide. Okay, so what about morbidity.
11 Well, this takes a look at frequency and percentage of
12 first injury in males for Phase III and this is through
13 August of '05 and again this is cumulative, so we've got
14 variable lengths of follow-up in this group. And now we
15 have 165 males that were over body fat. And you can see
16 that when we looked at all injuries by all diagnostic
17 categories or injury types, there was a statistical
18 increased risk of attrition for over body fat compared to
19 males.

20 Interestingly what we found was the major
21 category that was increased were relatively minor type
22 injuries, such is pain in joint. We were concerned about
23 stress fracture and the fact that being over body fat
24 might be protective for stress fractures and very small

25 numbers there, so we can't have lot of conclusions there.
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

Deleted: a

1 Alternatively we were concerned about an
2 increase risk of heat injury and there might be a
3 suggestion that that three percent versus .2 percent, but
4 just too early and too few numbers to do subcategory
5 analysis. But we'll continue to do this as we have more
6 subjects and more follow-up time.

7 Next slide please. This is the same kind of
8 slide for females now, cumulative again. Again
9 statistically you can see the difference. You can see
10 for any injury and again, pain in the joint seems to have
11 an increased risk in the overbody fat relative to the --
12 within weight and by the standard. And there's nothing
13 really going on there in terms of heat injuries for
14 women.

15 Next slide please. okay, here's our relative
16 risk calculations and now you can see they're all
17 significant between 2.1 and 2.3 and this we've -- what
18 we've done here is we've excluded anybody that didn't
19 make it to the 60 days at follow-up. So we're trying to
20 -- this is one attempt to account for variable ways of
21 follow-up. I'll show you another in a minute. Here as
22 opposed to attrition we are already seeing an increased
23 risk for injury. But again, these seem to be mostly
24 minor.

25 Next slide please. This slide is different
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 from what's in your handout also. Actually the female
2 more so than the males. But you can see that the pink is
3 the over body fat group. These folks, we had about 265,
4 I believe, individuals who were over body fat, starting
5 out at time zero there, and in this case, we are matched
6 for the number of the mental risk factors for attrition,
7 to include age, race and month and year in which they
8 came into the military. And even when we do that, you
9 can see that we have a little difference. But that the
10 order of difference is about 20 percent by the time to
11 you get to that 60 days of survival.

12 Next slide. This is the same type of
13 analysis for females. And again, it's statistically
14 significant. The numbers are a lot smaller here. We had
15 about 75 women that started out at time zero that were
16 over body fat. We couldn't match them with as many
17 criteria. We matched only on gender and race here. As
18 we get more cases, we'll improve our sophistication in
19 terms of our analysis. But you can see in this early
20 look, all statistical tests we applied, that these
21 differences are significant.

22 Next slide please. So we are observing an
23 increased risk of injury, all cause injury for both males
24 and females who exceed body fat compared to those who are
25 fully qualified.

Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

Deleted:

1 Leading injuries though seem to be minor,
2 include sprains and pains in the joint. Heat injures and
3 stress fractures in particular seem to be uncommon, but
4 it's early and we have small numbers. So we can't make
5 definitive comparisons at this point in time. And good
6 research always recommends more research. So we
7 recommend more testing and data.

8 Next slide please. From a DoD perspective,
9 what are some of the potential benefits to adding
10 performance testing. It just seems to make good sense.
11 One of the things we're going to do with trainees is
12 fitness, we might want to test that in the MEPS, but
13 that's just my editorial.

14 Emphasis on physical fitness prior to entry
15 has to (inaudible) it's biologically plausible.
16 Recruiters can provide information to applicants on how
17 to train, such as you know, having a step test in their
18 office and telling the applicants how they might be able
19 to get in other than fasting and using diuretics,
20 laxatives and other measures that they're currently
21 using.

22 We certainly do have an epidemic of obesity
23 and overweight in our society. Using enhanced data we
24 think that we could certainly increase the recruiting
25 pool by as much as 33 million. And add maybe 11,000
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 accessions to basic training.

2 We do think it's a measure of applicant
3 motivation. And potentially decrease injuries in terms
4 of identifying the more fit as opposed to less fit.

5 Next slide. So we also have an initiative on
6 psychiatric screening and I'm going to defer that to
7 another time if your interested. I'll stop there and any
8 questions.

9 (Applause.)

10 DR. POLAND: Any question from the Board.

11 DR. PARKINSON: Mike Parkinson. David,
12 excellent. Just to confirm, this is obviously a DoD wide
13 agency and your recommendations go to DoD Health Affairs
14 or do they go to the line or -- okay, they go to Mr. Chu
15 -- Dr. Chu, I'm sorry.

16 LTC NIEBUHR: That's right.

17 DR. PARKINSON: Okay, great. That's a
18 wonderful resource.

19 LTC NIEBUHR: In terms of the ARMS
20 recommendations, this is an Army initiative, Army
21 sponsored research. But in terms of the accession
22 standards, it's DoD.

23 DR. POLAND: Okay, thank you. I want to
24 thank all of the speakers this afternoon for their superb
25 presentations under less than ideal circumstances. We do
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 have -- we tried to set aside some time to discuss the
2 presentations. So if there are any overall questions for
3 discussion, we can entertain that now.

4 DR. SHAMOO: I apologize, when Dr. Silva made
5 his comments about the slide of the silver sleeve I was
6 outside the room, so I didn't know what he was talking
7 about. I went back and looked at the slide. I have
8 really three concerns about that sleeve, reflective
9 sleeve. One is medical privacy. Two genetic privacy.
10 And third, race issues. I would like to ask -- I know in
11 the civilian world answers to all these three questions,
12 but I don't know what it is for the military. Is there a
13 specific instructions about medical privacy and genetic
14 privacy. I know what it is for race because it's the
15 same as the rest of our society probably. So what are
16 the answers for the first two. To me, really, race is
17 not a concern.

18 COL GIBSON: DoD follows the same principles
19 as everyone else, so they fall under the same
20 regulations, et cetera.

21 DR. SHAMOO: I mean it's open. It's a big
22 no no then. I don't understand how it slip through --
23 there is a legal counsel as well as moral counsel in that
24 department or agency or division, whatever it is.

25 COL UNDERWOOD: I just want to state for the
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 record that the Army does not screen for sickle cell.

2 LTC SNEDECOR: This is Mike Snedecor speaking
3 for the Air Force. Just to clarify, the people wearing
4 the armbands are not only people who are Sickletrait
5 positive. The armbands denote people who are at increased
6 risk for heat injury. It could be from a number of
7 factors and there is no way to know what those factors
8 are from your average person there. The TIIs just know
9 that if a person has this armband on, they are at
10 increased risk and it's there so that they'll know that
11 if they see them lagging or having trouble or whatever,
12 that they take extra precautions. So I'm not sure how
13 you could assume that just because they have a silver
14 armband on that they're Sickletrait positive.

15 DR. SHAMOO: If I go by the slide, it says
16 SCT positive trainees requires to wear reflective sleeve.
17 It says nothing about camouflaging it by heat injury. I
18 was outside the room so I don't know what the presenter
19 said, but the slide is very clear. SCT positive trainee
20 required to wear reflective sleeve. So it is SCT. The
21 implication is -- even if it is to be very honest, I
22 would be very careful in term of overall context. Is
23 there any other way to do it with maintaining all of these
24 three issues private, because the sickle cell probably is
25 the -- I don't know what percentage that are for those
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 who are heat related injuries.

2 DR. HALPERIN: COL Underwood commented about
3 the Army not doing sickle cell trait testing and the Air
4 Force doing sickle cell trait testing. It seems to be a
5 combination of discussion of medical surveillance as in
6 screening for things as in placement exams, versus
7 surveillance as in public health surveillance, collecting
8 data that you look at for trends, et cetera, et cetera.
9 and then research. And there's no -- there's never an
10 ideal way to do anything, believe me. But you know if we
11 replayed this discussion and had a panel of all of the
12 services talk about continuities and discontinuities in
13 medical screening, we would have faced the fact that the
14 Army does and the Air Force doesn't and et cetera, et
15 cetera. And then, what are the basic surveillance, as in
16 public health surveillance. It would be another
17 discussion where we look at the consistency and
18 inconsistencies. So right now I'm trying to take a table
19 of things that go this way and try to put them this way,
20 and it's kind of a hard thing to do. So it's just an
21 idea for maybe the next round that we do this, that we
22 could do it, by the issue rather than by the service.
23 And maybe even, going to the Dr. Schwartz comment, maybe even
24 ask that the services get together and look for
25 consistencies and inconsistencies and then focus asking
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

1 for advice on should we be doing sickle cell trait
2 testing. It's just a different way, maybe next time I'll
3 make the alternative comment.

4 DR. HAYWOOD: A few years ago the Board
5 considered this problem and the sickle cell issue in
6 great detail ~~and brought in experts from outside to review~~
7 the whole issue. Most of the experts were against
8 specific identification as opposed to imposing strict
9 rules that would apply to all the service people
10 regarding heat protection. There was a compromise
11 however in terms of the final statement and it seemed to
12 me it would be useful to review that.

13 LTC SNEDECOR: I originally actually wanted
14 to add in the accession screening the topic of this
15 question and Roger asked me to separate it and maybe
16 submit it later. But I did the same thing. I went
17 through all of our accession sites when I was chair of
18 our training health work group, and I had everyone list
19 what they did for their accession screening, and it was
20 all over the place. And for a myriad of different
21 reasons, with often no policy backing any of it up. So
22 one of my issues for the Air Force was, let's come to
23 some consensus on why and what we're going to do. And I
24 actually wanted the Board to make those recommendations
25 so that we could maybe standardize across all the
Starkings Court Reporting & Video Services

Deleted: . B

1 services.

2 DR. POLAND: Okay, wow. It's been a long day.

3 I think we still plan on meeting in the hotel at 6:45.

4 COL GIBSON: A few administrative comments.

5 (Administrative comments were made.)

6 (Off the record at 5:54 p.m.)B

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

